

RealTime Transcriptions

TRANSCRIPTION OF THE

COMMISSION OF INQUIRY

MARIKANA

BEFORE TRIBUNAL

THE HONOURABLE MR JUSTICE FARLAM (RETIRED) - CHAIRPERSON
MR TOKOTA SC
MS HEMRAJ SC

HELD ON

DAY 127 30 AUGUST 2013 PAGES 13191 TO 13325



© REALTIME TRANSCRIPTIONS

64 10th Avenue, Highlands North, Johannesburg
P O Box 721, Highlands North, 2037
Tel: 011-440-3647 Fax: 011-440-9119 Cell: 083 273-5335
E-mail: realtime@pixie.co.za
Web Address: <http://mysite.mweb.co.za/residents/pak06278>



<p style="text-align: right;">Page 13191</p> <p>1 [PROCEEDINGS ON 30 AUGUST 2013] 2 [09:14] CHAIRPERSON: The Commission resumes. 3 Before we continue with the evidence, I want to announce 4 that we will be adjourning at the end of this witness's 5 evidence until Thursday. We don't normally sit on the 6 first Monday and Wednesday of the month, and although the 7 Monday has now become available, it was announced to us at 8 a very late stage, and on Tuesday Mr Semenya, the leader of 9 the police team who will be leading the next witness, has 10 an important meeting with the Minister of Justice in his 11 capacity as Chairman of the General Council of the Bar. So 12 we thought it appropriate to adjourn at the end of this 13 witness until Thursday. We're informed by the evidence 14 leaders that they're going to give us three lengthy files 15 dealing with material that should be studied before the 16 next witness gives evidence, so we will spend the time 17 profitably, studying those documents. 18 Because we're not sitting on Tuesday, that means 19 that it will not be possible for those who wish to oppose 20 the postponement application to present the basis of their 21 opposition orally if they were intending to do that. So I 22 wish to state that they must file any material that they 23 wish to file which will be relevant to their opposition, 24 firstly by ensuring that all the other parties receive 25 copies, and secondly by giving the original to the</p>	<p style="text-align: right;">Page 13193</p> <p>1 News YouTube channel will therefore from today provide live 2 streaming of the Commission's proceedings, using the 3 English soundtrack. 4 In addition, the Commission and the SABC will be 5 working together to provide audio podcast of the isiXhosa 6 soundtrack. This can be accessed on the SABC News profile 7 on the IONO.FM podcast service available on any device with 8 access to the internet, and this can be done by selecting 9 the channel called Marikana Commission in isiXhosa. 10 Chairperson and Commissioners, this initiative is 11 part of an effort aimed at cutting down the time a witness 12 spends on the witness table. The Commission is grateful to 13 the SABC for its assistance in this process and hopes that 14 the public will utilise this service and take advantage of 15 the access the Commission is providing to those interested 16 in its work. Thank you, Chairperson. 17 CHAIRPERSON: Thank you very much. Does 18 anyone wish to make any comments on the statement that has 19 been made before I remind the witness he's under oath and 20 his re-examination commences? The answer appears to be no. 21 Major-General, you're still under oath. 22 WILLIAM MPEMBE: Correct, Chairperson. 23 CHAIRPERSON: Mr Ngalwana, I understand 24 you have some questions to ask the witness in re- 25 examination.</p>
<p style="text-align: right;">Page 13192</p> <p>1 secretary of the Commission, and we will hear the argument 2 on Friday. That's the first thing I want to do. 3 The second thing is the spokesman of the 4 Commission wishes to make a statement, which is important 5 for the way we proceed in future, and the steps that are to 6 be taken to ensure that what happens here is made available 7 to as many people across the world as it possible. Mr 8 Spokesperson, what do you wish to tell us? 9 MR MAHLANGU: Thank you, Chairperson. I 10 would like to read out a statement we've prepared in 11 respect of translations going forward. It's a good thing 12 that I'm still Mr Mahlangu, so there will not be much harm 13 intended. Chairperson, as from today the Commission will, 14 in partnership with the South African Broadcasting 15 Corporation, be making available through the internet, the 16 Commission's proceedings translated into isiXhosa. The 17 SABC has up to now been providing live streaming of all the 18 Commission's proceedings through the SABC News YouTube 19 channel, www.youtube.com/SABCNews. This service enables 20 viewers around the world to follow the Commission's 21 proceedings live as they happen. This is currently done in 22 the languages used during the Commission's proceedings. As 23 I address you now, Chairperson, Commissioners, we are 24 already providing a simultaneous translation of this 25 session into isiXhosa, Setswana, and Xitsonga. The SABC</p>	<p style="text-align: right;">Page 13194</p> <p>1 RE-EXAMINATION BY MR NGALWANANA: Yes, 2 thank you, Chairperson. Morning, General. Chair, just one 3 housekeeping matter; I notice that we don't have audience 4 today and so a translation or interpretation may not really 5 be necessary – 6 CHAIRPERSON: What is happening is those 7 who wish to benefit from the translation are able to go to 8 a room across the corridor where there is audio equipment 9 and the interpreters are in separate booths, and the feed 10 is being streamed into that room and it's on a screen, and 11 anyone who wishes to hear the proceedings in Xhosa or in 12 Setswana, or I understand in the Tsonga language as well, 13 is able through the audio equipment to choose the channel 14 they wish to hear. So I'm also told that if anyone there 15 wishes to hear the proceedings in Xhosa but wishes to be 16 here in the chamber, the feed can be picked up by the 17 equipment if they sit here. I don't see anybody here 18 making use of that facility, but it is a facility 19 available. It was reported to us that certain of the 20 family members, who I think are presently abstaining from 21 the proceedings, wish to do that, possibly so they could 22 indicate their feelings as to things that are said. But 23 they are not being deprived of that opportunity. I hope 24 that satisfies your curiosity and the concerns that you 25 were about to express.</p>

<p style="text-align: right;">Page 13195</p> <p>1 MR NGALWANA: Thank you, Chair. They 2 were not so much concerns as happiness that matters will 3 proceed rather quickly. General, you've now been sitting 4 at the witness stand for more than 22 days. It's been a 5 lengthy 22 days and in that 22 days you've been asked many 6 questions, many of which travelling further and wider than 7 the terms of reference. Perhaps we should bring it back to 8 the terms of reference. Can I ask you, to begin with, that 9 you said in your evidence under cross-examination, "It is 10 going to be bloodshed. We want to avert the bloodshed." 11 When you made this plea to Mr Zokwana on the evening of the 12 15th of August, did you foresee the death of so many people 13 the following day? 14 MAJOR-GENERAL MPEMBE: No, Chairperson. 15 MR NGALWANA: You did of course foresee 16 the risk of protesters shooting at the police and the 17 police – 18 CHAIRPERSON: These leading questions 19 that you're asking, Mr Ngalwana, since when are counsel 20 entitled to ask leading questions in re-examination? 21 MR NGALWANA: Chair, it's in evidence. I 22 can refer, it's 11908, so he's already testified to it. 23 CHAIRPERSON: Well even so, the rules in 24 relation to leading questions aren't dispensed with if the 25 leading question consists of a repetition of the evidence</p>	<p style="text-align: right;">Page 13197</p> <p>1 of showing of force by means of Nyalas, those were steps or 2 actions that were taken to minimise the risk. 3 MR NGALWANA: You decided – 4 CHAIRPERSON: Sorry, could you repeat 5 that again? I didn't hear the full answer. Can you repeat 6 it? 7 MAJOR-GENERAL MPEMBE: Chairperson, I say 8 on the 13th personally for me to intercept, because the 9 question says, "You as a CJOC, what did you do?", is that 10 me going to talk to the protesters themselves, that I 11 thought it is a step that could have minimised the increase 12 of violence, and then secondly is that the protesters on 13 that day said they want to see "umlungu," and I think it's 14 also in the interpretation of the video, then I did ask 15 Lonmin to arrange a meeting with the – I did ask Lonmin. 16 That was conveyed to Lonmin, and I did ask Lonmin to have, 17 to arrange a meeting with the unions, together with Lonmin. 18 That's that initiative, and I personally chaired that 19 meeting where I pleaded with everybody that we should 20 actually try to de-escalate the violence, and I requested 21 the presidents, which they did, to go and address the 22 protesters at the mountain. I did make arrangements to say 23 how the presidents should go to the mountain. 24 Again having the hostage negotiators starting on 25 Tuesday, and I will refer in particular to what – because</p>
<p style="text-align: right;">Page 13196</p> <p>1 that's been given earlier by the witness. So please adhere 2 to the rules. 3 MR NGALWANA: As the Chairperson pleases. 4 You testified earlier under cross-examination that you 5 foresaw the risk of people, of protesters shooting at the 6 police, and the police shooting back. Did you as CJOC take 7 any steps to avoid – or minimise, I think the word you used 8 was "mitigation," which the Chairperson wasn't happy with 9 the use of the word "mitigation." Did you as CJOC take any 10 steps to minimise the risk of the protesters shooting at 11 the police and the police shooting back? 12 MAJOR-GENERAL MPEMBE: Referring to – 13 MR NGALWANA: If you want me – 14 MAJOR-GENERAL MPEMBE: Referring to me as 15 the CJOC, I will start first for, about what I did on the 16 13th with the interception when I went there, personally to 17 go there, actually attempting to persuade them to lay down 18 their weapons. That is what I did personally, and then 19 secondly what I did personally as the CJOC is also to ask 20 Lonmin to arrange a meeting with the unions' presidents and 21 with Lonmin himself, and also to convey to Lonmin the 22 message that came from the protesters on the 13th, and also 23 to convey to Lonmin what the feedback that was obtained 24 also from the negotiators that were negotiating with the 25 protesters, but the attempts of showing of force, attempts</p>	<p style="text-align: right;">Page 13198</p> <p>1 Colonel McIntosh said to me they wanted to see "umlungu," 2 that was also conveyed to Lonmin, and then Lonmin also 3 answered me during that meeting to say, "General, we have 4 no problem to talk to the protesters, but in a safe 5 environment and then where, in Lonmin premises, and then 6 where they are not in possession of dangerous weapons," 7 which I did understand their position. 8 CHAIRPERSON: Thank you. 9 MAJOR-GENERAL MPEMBE: I'm sorry, 10 Chairperson, I also said that there was a show of force 11 that was done in terms of putting the Nyalas, but also the 12 approach since from the 14th, show of force, visibility, and 13 - yes, Chairperson. 14 CHAIRPERSON: Thank you. 15 MR NGALWANA: You testified under cross, 16 General, at record 12060, line 18 and following, that you 17 decided that stage 3 be implemented, stage 3 being of 18 course the dispersal action. What I want to ask you is, 19 does SAPS usually use sharp ammunition in a dispersal 20 action? 21 MAJOR-GENERAL MPEMBE: No, Chairperson. 22 MR NGALWANA: Did you as CJOC contemplate 23 or have in mind the use of sharp ammunition when you 24 briefed the Provincial Commissioner about moving to stage 25 3, the dispersal action?</p>

<p style="text-align: right;">Page 13199</p> <p>1 MAJOR-GENERAL MPEMBE: No, Chairperson. 2 MR NGALWANA: But there were members of 3 the police who had sharp ammunition with them on the 16th of 4 August. What role were they to play – or let me phrase the 5 question this way. How do you explain their presence on 6 the 16th? 7 MAJOR-GENERAL MPEMBE: Chairperson, I did 8 say that they were there in support of the POP members, and 9 in case when POP becomes under attack, then they could 10 defend the POP members. 11 MR NGALWANA: Did that support function 12 form part of a dispersal action? 13 MAJOR-GENERAL MPEMBE: No, Chairperson. 14 It only formed part of a defence in case they become under 15 attack. 16 MR NGALWANA: Thank you. In deciding to 17 move on to stage 3, General, which includes the deployment 18 of barbed wire, did you foresee that the strikers would 19 come charging at the barbed wire when it was deployed? 20 MAJOR-GENERAL MPEMBE: Chairperson, I'm 21 requesting that the question be repeated. 22 MR NGALWANA: When you made a decision 23 that time was now ripe to move on to stage 3, the dispersal 24 action - and we know stage 3 includes the deployment of 25 barbed wire, right? – when you made that decision, did you</p>	<p style="text-align: right;">Page 13201</p> <p>1 MAJOR-GENERAL MPEMBE: Chairperson, we 2 use it for various reasons. Maybe one will have to be very 3 specific. In the case of, in Ventersdorp in the case which 4 I quoted, we used it because the protesters of Mr 5 Terreblanche, they were going to have a clash with the 6 protesters, with the ANC protesters. So we used the barbed 7 wire to divide those protesters. 8 CHAIRPERSON: To keep them apart? 9 MAJOR-GENERAL MPEMBE: Ja, to keep them 10 apart, yes, and in the case of public strikes, all the 11 public strikes that we had in my years, we were using it to 12 channel them and also to keep a distance, because normally 13 they were marching to Mafikeng at buildings. We use it to 14 channel them and we use it also to keep a reasonable 15 distance from parliament. In the case of the example that 16 I quoted at Skierlik then where the gentleman shot the 17 people which I use as an example, we use it to keep the 18 public from going to the places where the people can be 19 attacked, like in this case we thought of the farmers and 20 all those people that could be used to attacked. 21 [09:34] But there we use it as a filtering line, that we 22 put a filtering line, the vehicles could be searched with 23 the members of the police. Now during the court 24 proceedings we use it to channel the public and also to 25 have only a limited number of the people to enter inside</p>
<p style="text-align: right;">Page 13200</p> <p>1 foresee that if barbed wire is deployed, the strikers would 2 charge towards the barbed wire? 3 MAJOR-GENERAL MPEMBE: No, Chairperson. 4 MR NGALWANA: In your many years' 5 experience in dealing with Public Order Policing, including 6 the deployment of barbed wire, have you ever experienced a 7 situation where protesters, demonstrators, strikers, call 8 it what you may, charged towards the barbed wire when it's 9 deployed? 10 MAJOR-GENERAL MPEMBE: No, Chairperson. 11 CHAIRPERSON: How many times did you have 12 experience in the past of barbed wire being uncoiled, you 13 know, in the context of a public demonstration or 14 gathering? In your own experience. 15 MAJOR-GENERAL MPEMBE: Chairperson, I 16 said in – or the Chairperson wants the number, how many? 17 CHAIRPERSON: Yes. 18 MAJOR-GENERAL MPEMBE: I used it, as I 19 said, in Ventersdorp, I use it in Mafikeng when, with, 20 during public – what is it? – public service strikes. I 21 use it – 22 CHAIRPERSON: Sorry, for what purpose did 23 you use it? Did you use it to protect the public or did 24 you use it to confine the protesters into a particular 25 space, or to channel them into a particular direction?</p>	<p style="text-align: right;">Page 13202</p> <p>1 the court building, and in another strikes, like when it's 2 a service, public service strikes, and we use it to divide 3 the line between the police, as well as the line between 4 the protesters themselves. So Chairperson, so it will 5 depend on the situation and the purpose that we are 6 intending to do. 7 CHAIRPERSON: Yes, thank you. 8 COMMISSIONER HEMRAJ: General, if not 9 charging towards the barbed wire, did you foresee that the 10 protesters might move towards the barbed wire at all? Not 11 charging, just moving towards it at all, did you foresee 12 that? 13 MAJOR-GENERAL MPEMBE: No, we didn't 14 foresee that, but what we did foresee is that some of them 15 they will remain. They will remain, others that they have 16 dispersed voluntarily. 17 MR NGALWANA: Yes, thank you, 18 Commissioner Hemraj, that's – General, I have between 20 19 and 24 propositions in my re-examination that I want to put 20 to you, 20 to 24, depending on how things go, and I would 21 like us to finish by tea. I'm at my fourth proposition. 22 It has been suggested that some protesters had taken 23 "muti," which they believed would make them invisible, 24 invincible, invulnerable, and strong. Now did you as CJOC 25 know as a matter of fact when you formed the view that time</p>

<p style="text-align: right;">Page 13203</p> <p>1 was ripe to go to stage 3, that the – please listen very 2 carefully to the question. As CJOC, did you know as a 3 matter of fact when you formed the view that we should now 4 move to stage 3, that the “muti” that the protesters were 5 taking would have the effect of making them invisible, 6 invulnerable, invincible, and strong? 7 MAJOR-GENERAL MPEMBE: Chairperson, I 8 will answer in the sense of what has happened and what came 9 to my knowledge at that time. We know that there were 10 vehicles that took “muti” to the mountain; that we know, 11 and secondly what we were informed in the JOCCOM meetings 12 is that protesters, they had dangerous weapons, they are 13 going to resist the police, and they are going to fight. 14 At the JOCCOM there was discussions of the “muti” and that 15 the view was never being brought to us either as an 16 intelligence or as a what, or as a – I don’t know that it 17 will be, as in paper to say they believed in this belief, 18 that they will be invincible and they will not be seen by 19 the police. But what is more important is that the police 20 did not believe in that and it was just a discussion at the 21 JOCCOM about this, but it has never been taken as a matter 22 of fact because it did not come to us as an intelligence. 23 COMMISSIONER HEMRAJ: Well, the 24 intelligence was that the rituals did take place. 25 MAJOR-GENERAL MPEMBE: Correct,</p>	<p style="text-align: right;">Page 13205</p> <p>1 Implats, Impala Platinum, that apparently similar things 2 had happened at Impala Platinum, and I seem to remember 3 that he said that information had been received previously 4 in relation to Impala Platinum, the events at Impala 5 Platinum, to the effect that those who had the “muti” had 6 certain beliefs as to how effective it would be in 7 protecting them. Is my recollection in that respect 8 correct? Obviously you don’t know what he said because you 9 weren’t here, but you do know what was discussed in the 10 JOC. Is that correct? Is that the way the matter came up? 11 MAJOR-GENERAL MPEMBE: Chairperson, what 12 we discussed at the JOCCOM it was the rituals that took 13 place, the “muti” bucket and what we were reported when the 14 chopper was flying to say that that, what will they 15 believe, and as it will, that it will make them brave and 16 so that they can take the police on. But the Implats, I 17 don’t remember speaking to him with the Implats, but I 18 don’t rule that maybe we have touched on that, but what we 19 believed on is that for them to call the “inyanga,” they 20 wanted to take us on, and that intelligence came to say 21 they are going to fight the police, they are also going to 22 resist the arrest. 23 MR NGALWANA: Alright, General, I’m going 24 to move on to the next proposition – 25 CHAIRPERSON: I’m not sure that</p>
<p style="text-align: right;">Page 13204</p> <p>1 Chairperson. 2 COMMISSIONER HEMRAJ: Was any 3 intelligence available as to what the belief system was 4 surrounding the rituals? 5 MAJOR-GENERAL MPEMBE: Not in, as an 6 intelligence, but it was just being discussed. I remember 7 we spoke with it with General Annandale about it, but it 8 never came as an intelligence that this is what they 9 believed in. 10 COMMISSIONER HEMRAJ: Okay, so if it 11 didn’t come as intelligence, then what was the discussion 12 about? Was the discussion that those who underwent the 13 ritual did believe, or thought they might be invincible and 14 invulnerable? Was that discussion held at all in those 15 terms? 16 MAJOR-GENERAL MPEMBE: No, Chairperson, 17 it was held – it was not held in that line, but we, it was 18 held in the line that they are going to use “muti,” “muti” 19 to make them to be brave, and also taken from experience, 20 but what they believed that they will be invincible, that 21 could, that didn’t come through as an intelligence. 22 CHAIRPERSON: I think General Annandale 23 said that it was discussed. I’m not sure about that, but I 24 seem to remember he said it was discussed, but he certainly 25 mentioned it in the context of what had happened at</p>	<p style="text-align: right;">Page 13206</p> <p>1 “proposition” is the right word; possibly theme or topics. 2 Proposition gives a suggestion of some kind of leading, 3 which I’m sure you’re not going to do, but “topics” is 4 perhaps a better phrase, word. 5 MR NGALWANA: I’m going to move to the 6 next rubric, topic. General, I’m sure you will accept that 7 you had – it’s one of two things; either you had a torrid 8 time explaining to the Commission, or the Commission had a 9 torrid time understanding your explanation about why you 10 said one of the reasons why you made a decision to move to 11 stage 3 was that negotiations had failed, when Mr Mathunjwa 12 hadn’t come back from the koppie to tell you at the JOC 13 that negotiations had indeed failed. Let me first 14 understand, do you understand what I’ve just put to you, or 15 do you want me to paraphrase and repeat it? 16 MAJOR-GENERAL MPEMBE: I understand what 17 the Advocate wants to ask me because what the Advocate 18 wants to ask me is in relation to my statement in HHH3 when 19 I said I briefed the Provincial Commissioner before 13:30. 20 MR NGALWANA: Yes, let me ask the 21 question then, the series of questions I want to put in 22 this regard. At 6AM on the 16th of August 2012, was the 23 implementation of stage 3, the dispersal action, was it a 24 foregone conclusion at 6AM on the 16th of August 2012? 25 MAJOR-GENERAL MPEMBE: No, Chairperson,</p>

<p style="text-align: right;">Page 13207</p> <p>1 because here were certain expectations, like Mr Mathunjwa 2 will go at 9 o'clock to address the protesters. 3 MR NGALWANA: By 1 o'clock on 16 August 4 2012, round about that time you are briefing, you said 5 between 1 and 1:30 you were briefing the Provincial 6 Commissioner about reasons for moving to stage 3. You 7 remember that? 8 MAJOR-GENERAL MPEMBE: I remember, 9 Chairperson. 10 MR NGALWANA: Now by that time Mr 11 Mathunjwa had not yet come back from the koppie to tell you 12 what, of the level of success that he had, or lack of it at 13 the koppie to try and get those people to lay down their 14 arms, as he had promised the previous evening, on the 15th. 15 Why did you take the view before Mr Mathunjwa had come back 16 that negotiations had failed? 17 MAJOR-GENERAL MPEMBE: When I take that 18 view it was based at 9 o'clock and at 6 o'clock meeting we 19 also say – no, at 6 o'clock when we reported to our members 20 we were saying that Mr Mathunjwa will address the people at 21 9 o'clock, and then when I briefed the Provincial 22 Commissioner I briefed her until up to at that stage of 9 23 o'clock. 24 MR NGALWANA: I see. We have minutes of 25 the special JOCCOM, I think it's TT4. Do you have it with</p>	<p style="text-align: right;">Page 13209</p> <p>1 Ferncrest to visit Lieutenant Baloyi, who was injured, and 2 then I said I will phone the Provincial Commissioner. I 3 did phone the Provincial Commissioner and Provincial 4 Commissioner said, "No, talk to him; hear what he wants to 5 tell you," and then at that time when I go back to him, I 6 did not find him. He has already gone by that time, and 7 then I tried to, I did instruct, I think it's General 8 Annandale - I'll have to recall very well – to check with 9 Major-General Naidoo whether Mr Mathunjwa has passed 10 forward holding area 1 so that they should hear what he 11 wanted to tell us, but General Naidoo said that Mr 12 Mathunjwa has already passed, and at that time Mr Mathunjwa 13 has also sent an SMS to Major-General Annandale, and Major- 14 General Annandale did answer him. I did also try to phone 15 Mr Mathunjwa, but I did not get him at that time. 16 MR NGALWANA: Okay, well if Mr Mathunjwa, 17 General, had spoken to you, as you say the Provincial 18 Commissioner had indicated that he must tell you about the 19 success or otherwise of his endeavours at the koppie at 20 around 2PM that afternoon, if he had told you that the 21 strikers at the koppie had decided to lay down their arms 22 and leave the koppie, would stage 3, the dispersal action, 23 still have continued? 24 MAJOR-GENERAL MPEMBE: Chairperson, no, 25 because Brigadier Calitz he was there always. Mr Mathunjwa</p>
<p style="text-align: right;">Page 13208</p> <p>1 you? 2 MAJOR-GENERAL MPEMBE: Correct, 3 Chairperson, I do have it. 4 MR NGALWANA: It's EE, actually, not TT. 5 Exhibit EE. 6 MAJOR-GENERAL MPEMBE: Correct, 7 Chairperson, I do have it. 8 MR NGALWANA: Now in paragraph 3 of that 9 statement, what reason, if any, is given for taking the 10 decision that was taken during that meeting, in fact for 11 deciding to implement it? 12 MAJOR-GENERAL MPEMBE: Is that Mr 13 Mathunjwa was supposed to indicate at 9 whether the 14 protesters on the koppie were prepared to lay down their 15 weapons. Then it was said that Mr Mathunjwa failed to 16 provide feedback as agreed at 9 o'clock. 17 MR NGALWANA: Now as I remember the 18 evidence, Mr Mathunjwa did come back from the koppie after 19 his address and came to report about his success or 20 otherwise at the koppie. What did he tell you? In other 21 words, did he tell you whether he succeeded or not when he 22 came to the koppie to report? 23 MAJOR-GENERAL MPEMBE: Chairperson, he 24 wanted to speak with the Provincial Commissioner and I said 25 the Provincial Commissioner is not there, he has gone to</p>	<p style="text-align: right;">Page 13210</p> <p>1 was given a chance to address the protesters. So if after 2 addressing the protesters he went to Brigadier Calitz to 3 say no, the protesters are prepared to lay down their 4 weapons, surely Brigadier Calitz could not have proceeded 5 with the implementation of stage 3. 6 MR NGALWANA: I'm going to move on to the 7 next topic. Can I refer you, and I promise this is the 8 only new document I'm going to suggest, to submit, it's 9 been suggested that the unfortunate passing of Warrant- 10 Officer Monene and Warrant-Officer Lepaaku and the assault 11 on Lieutenant Baloyi may have been caused by the actions or 12 conduct of the police either directly or indirectly. Can I 13 ask you to turn to a post mortem report relating to 14 Warrant-Officer Monene and Warrant-Officer Lepaaku – 15 MAJOR-GENERAL MPEMBE: Chairperson, I do 16 not have them. 17 MR NGALWANA: Yes, he will give them to 18 you. 19 CHAIRPERSON: Are they exhibits? 20 Otherwise I'll have to mark them. 21 MR NGALWANA: I don't believe so, Chair. 22 MS PILLAY: Chair, these documents form 23 part of exhibit A, which is a composite bundle of the post 24 mortem reports. 25 CHAIRPERSON: Exhibit A?</p>

<p style="text-align: right;">Page 13211</p> <p>1 MS PILLAY: Yes, in relation to Monene 2 the document is at 43, page 43 of exhibit A, and in 3 relation to Warrant-Officer Lepaaku, it's at page 48 of 4 exhibit A. 5 CHAIRPERSON: These are parts of exhibit 6 A and the one relating to Hendrik Tsietsi Monene, that's at 7 page 43, Ms Pillay? 8 MS PILLAY: At pages 43 to 47 of exhibit 9 A. 10 CHAIRPERSON: Thank you, and the document 11 relating to Sello Ronnie Lepaaku is pages 48 to? 12 MS PILLAY: 48 to 52 of exhibit A. 13 CHAIRPERSON: Thank you. 14 MR NGALWANA: I'm indebted to my learned 15 friend for the evidence leaders. General, may I ask you to 16 turn to the post mortem report in relation to Warrant- 17 Officer Lepaaku. What does it say about the cause of 18 death? 19 MAJOR-GENERAL MPEMBE: Chairperson, that 20 is on paragraph E, it says "Head injuries." 21 MR NGALWANA: And what chief post mortem 22 findings are there on his body? 23 CHAIRPERSON: I think you can lead him on 24 that, Mr Ngalwana. I wouldn't have thought the rules in 25 relation to re-examination would prohibit that.</p>	<p style="text-align: right;">Page 13213</p> <p>1 MR NGALWANA: I don't think he has the – 2 he was looking at exhibit L at the time, Chair. I've just 3 asked for it to be found for, or take mine. 4 CHAIRPERSON: Just to repeat, it looks as 5 if slide 54, which is the slide of the deceased member of 6 the police who was not only hacked, but shot, that then 7 would be, I take it, a photograph of Warrant-Officer 8 Monene, and slide 53, which is a photograph of part of the 9 head of the other deceased member of the police who was 10 hacked and stabbed to death, that I take it is a photograph 11 of part of the head of Warrant-Officer Lepaaku. Is that 12 correct? 13 MAJOR-GENERAL MPEMBE: Correct, 14 Chairperson. 15 MR NGALWANA: General, with regard to 16 Warrant-Officer, I think it's Monene, we've dealt with 17 Lepaaku, is the cause of death head injuries? Let me 18 continue in the way that you've been doing it. You've been 19 leading me very nicely in this regard, General. What is 20 the cause of death according to the post mortem report in 21 relation to Warrant-Officer Monene's death? 22 MAJOR-GENERAL MPEMBE: Chairperson, that 23 will be as far as paragraph E is concerned, head injuries. 24 MR NGALWANA: And according to the post 25 mortem report, what chief post mortem findings on his body</p>
<p style="text-align: right;">Page 13212</p> <p>1 [09:54] MAJOR-GENERAL MPEMBE: Chairperson, that 2 is paragraph D. It says, "A black adult male with a 3 history of multiple stab wounds, scalp laceration, 4 fractured skull, subdural and subarachnoid haemorrhages. 5 MR NGALWANA: I hope the transcribers 6 will get the spelling right there. 7 CHAIRPERSON: If they don't, they can 8 look at the exhibit to get the spelling. Would I be 9 correct in saying that – and I don't want this slide to be 10 exhibited, but am I correct in saying that slide 53 is a 11 slide of the first, what is described as the first deceased 12 member of the police? That, I take it, is – I think he's 13 Lieutenant Lepaaku, what was his rank? Was he Lieutenant 14 Lepaaku? 15 MR NGALWANA: He's Warrant-Officer, 16 Chair. 17 CHAIRPERSON: Warrant-Officer Lepaaku. 18 They were both Warrant Officers, weren't they? So Warrant- 19 Officer Lepaaku, that's a photographs of one at least, of 20 his injuries. It looks like it's slide 53, and the second 21 member of the force – sorry, of the service, who was 22 Warrant-Officer Monene, that I take it is slide 54 because 23 that's the slide of someone who was not only hacked, but 24 also shot. I repeat, I don't want that slide to be shown, 25 but am I correct in saying that, Major-General?</p>	<p style="text-align: right;">Page 13214</p> <p>1 are there? 2 MAJOR-GENERAL MPEMBE: "Black adult male 3 with a history of stab wounds and gunshot wounds, gunshot 4 neck and chest wounds, scalp lacerations, fractured skull, 5 cerebral multiple haemorrhages." 6 MR NGALWANA: On the 13th, now these 7 deaths we know happened on the 13th of August. On the 13th 8 of August, were the police equipped with pangas, assegais, 9 and sharp-edged weapons of the sort that would cause the 10 kind of damage you've seen at exhibit L53 and 54? 11 MAJOR-GENERAL MPEMBE: No, Chairperson. 12 MR NGALWANA: I'll move on to the next 13 topic, topic 8 of 20 or 24. May I ask you to turn to 14 Lieutenant Baloyi's statement. It has been referred to you 15 on numerous occasions, or you have been referred to it on 16 numerous occasions. It's GGG16, 1-6. Have you found it, 17 General? 18 MAJOR-GENERAL MPEMBE: No, Chairperson. 19 CHAIRPERSON: Which paragraph are you 20 referring to? 21 MR NGALWANA: No paragraph specifically, 22 Chair, general question. May I just say that my copy that 23 I've just handed the witness has highlights; perhaps if the 24 Chairperson wants to satisfy himself that it doesn't assist 25 the witness, but they're not relevant –</p>

<p style="text-align: right;">Page 13215</p> <p>1 CHAIRPERSON: I haven't got a problem 2 with that, and I doubt if my colleagues have either. 3 MR NGALWANA: Thank you, Chair. General, 4 is there anywhere – you have read this statement many 5 times. We dealt with this in chief. You were cross- 6 examined on it by no less than three cross-examiners. Is 7 there anywhere in that statement where Lieutenant Baloyi 8 lays blame on you for the assault on him by strikers on the 9 13th of August? 10 MAJOR-GENERAL MPEMBE: No, Chairperson. 11 MR NGALWANA: Is there anywhere in that 12 statement where he says you instructed him to get out of 13 his Nyala? 14 MAJOR-GENERAL MPEMBE: No, Chairperson. 15 MR NGALWANA: Is there anywhere in that 16 statement where he says you instructed him to throw a stun 17 grenade in the direction of strikers that were attacking 18 him? 19 MAJOR-GENERAL MPEMBE: No, Chairperson. 20 MR NGALWANA: Is there anywhere in that 21 statement where he says you instructed him to fire rubber 22 bullets, or rubber rounds at strikers who were chasing him? 23 MAJOR-GENERAL MPEMBE: No, Chairperson. 24 MR NGALWANA: Is there anywhere in that 25 statement that Lieutenant Baloyi says you as CJOC put him</p>	<p style="text-align: right;">Page 13217</p> <p>1 Chairperson. I know that. 2 MR NGALWANA: Did you give Warrant- 3 Officer Kuhn a command to fire teargas on the 13th of August 4 2012? 5 MAJOR-GENERAL MPEMBE: No, Chairperson, I 6 did not give him a command. 7 MR NGALWANA: Did he tell you why he 8 fired teargas? 9 MAJOR-GENERAL MPEMBE: Chairperson, he 10 said he was ordered to fire the teargas, but he does not 11 know who ordered him to fire the teargas. 12 MR NGALWANA: Who was his commander? 13 MAJOR-GENERAL MPEMBE: According to 14 SAPS15 it was a captain, and that captain was falling under 15 Lieutenant-Colonel Tsiloane, but I just, but according to 16 SAPS15 the commander was there. His name will be found 17 there. 18 MR NGALWANA: So his commander was part 19 of the group that escorted the protesters towards the 20 koppie on the 13th of August? 21 MAJOR-GENERAL MPEMBE: Correct, 22 Chairperson, as he did appear in that SAPS15. 23 COMMISSIONER HEMRAJ: Can I just 24 interrupt you? Did you hear from Warrant-Officer Kuhn 25 whether the order to fire was received by him on the radio</p>
<p style="text-align: right;">Page 13216</p> <p>1 in harm's way in any way? 2 MAJOR-GENERAL MPEMBE: Chairperson, I 3 didn't hear the word, in what? 4 MR NGALWANA: That you put his life or 5 his body in danger. 6 MAJOR-GENERAL MPEMBE: No, Chairperson. 7 MR NGALWANA: Is there anywhere in his 8 statement where Lieutenant Baloyi says SAPS as an 9 organisation put his life and his health in danger on the 10 13th of August? 11 MAJOR-GENERAL MPEMBE: No, Chairperson. 12 MR NGALWANA: Next topic; on 13 August 13 2012, Warrant-Officer Kuhn shot teargas whilst you were 14 escorting the protesters towards the koppie. Does the 15 firing of teargas qualify as the use of force? 16 MAJOR-GENERAL MPEMBE: Chairperson, to be 17 precise I will say less lethal. 18 MR NGALWANA: Yes, but it does qualify as 19 use of force, correct? 20 MAJOR-GENERAL MPEMBE: Correct, 21 Chairperson. 22 MR NGALWANA: Standing Order 262 requires 23 that use of force only be done on command either by the 24 CJOC or the operational commander. You know that? 25 MAJOR-GENERAL MPEMBE: Correct,</p>	<p style="text-align: right;">Page 13218</p> <p>1 or he heard it being called out? 2 MAJOR-GENERAL MPEMBE: Chairperson, I 3 will say no, whether it's either by radio or verbally, I 4 did not ask him. 5 MR NGALWANA: Did his commander tell you 6 why Kuhn fired teargas? 7 MAJOR-GENERAL MPEMBE: No, Chairperson. 8 MR NGALWANA: Did his commander tell you 9 that he gave Kuhn the command to fire teargas? 10 MAJOR-GENERAL MPEMBE: The commander said 11 he did not give him the command, that captain, because I 12 did ask Lieutenant-Colonel Tsiloane to go and asked the 13 commander whether did he, the commander, give Kuhn the 14 command, he says no. 15 CHAIRPERSON: In fact, your evidence was 16 that at Rustenburg when you explained that you hadn't given 17 the command, and one of the officers there said he'd heard 18 – I'm not quite sure whether he said he'd heard you give 19 the command or he'd heard someone else say that you'd given 20 the command, when that was said you denied it. No 21 commanding officer there, or no officer there admitted 22 having given the order. They all denied it. Is that 23 right? It wasn't only those under whom he was immediately 24 subject who said that they hadn't given the order; there 25 was a general denial of all the officers there at</p>

Page 13219

1 Rustenburg that they'd given the command. Is that right?
 2 MAJOR-GENERAL MPEMBE: Correct,
 3 Chairperson, that was in Potchefstroom, but I just want to
 4 make sure whether that captain was also there, that one
 5 that appeared on the 15.
 6 CHAIRPERSON: But whether he's there or
 7 not is something you can check now if you wish, but what
 8 you say, his commanding officer in turn said he spoke to
 9 him and he said he, they reported back to you, it was
 10 reported back to you that it was denied that that
 11 instruction was given by the captain also. Is that
 12 correct?
 13 MAJOR-GENERAL MPEMBE: According to
 14 Colonel Tsiloane, yes, correct.
 15 MR NGALWANA: When did Warrant-Officer
 16 Kuhn tell you about the reason he fired teargas?
 17 MAJOR-GENERAL MPEMBE: Chairperson, it
 18 was on the 13th, but not at the scene, because at the scene
 19 I was removed.
 20 MR NGALWANA: How long after the scene
 21 did he tell you?
 22 MAJOR-GENERAL MPEMBE: It was during the
 23 evening of that 13th, but I cannot be precisely about the
 24 time.
 25 MR NGALWANA: Now clause 8(2) of Standing

Page 13220

1 Order 262 says as CJOC you are responsible for all actions
 2 taken in an operation of which you are in overall command.
 3 What do you understand "responsible" to mean in that
 4 context, General?
 5 MAJOR-GENERAL MPEMBE: Chairperson, in my
 6 understanding is that "responsible" means the members who
 7 have acted under my command, and the members acted in terms
 8 of my instructions, and if members acted outside those
 9 instructions, I cannot be responsible for them.
 10 MR NGALWANA: You became aware that
 11 Warrant-Officer Kuhn had fired teargas without command
 12 either from you or from his commander. His commander also
 13 became aware of this when you asked him. Whose
 14 responsibility was it that Warrant-Officer Kuhn fired
 15 without command, between you and the commander of Warrant-
 16 Officer Kuhn?
 17 MAJOR-GENERAL MPEMBE: Chairperson, I
 18 will say first for the fact that he alleges that there was
 19 a command that was given, I also thought that even a
 20 section command could have given that, and the
 21 responsibility lied with me and his commander, because they
 22 were there, to say it's Lieutenant-Colonel Tsiloane and the
 23 captain that will appear in that 15, but with the benefit
 24 of the hindsight I think I should have initiated the
 25 investigation, departmental investigation, and since he's

Page 13221

1 in the POP in Gauteng, I should have followed it up with a
 2 letter to say that that investigation should be done, and
 3 he should actually be disciplined for not having acted
 4 within the contents of the Standing Order 262. And
 5 Chairperson, that is after my testimony I will take it upon
 6 myself that that route and that should be followed. I
 7 don't know whether I should give the feedback back to the
 8 Commission.
 9 MR NGALWANA: That's for the Commission
 10 to decide. Now General, when he, Warrant-Officer Kuhn,
 11 told you that he heard a command that he should fire
 12 teargas, did you have reason to disbelieve him?
 13 MAJOR-GENERAL MPEMBE: I did not have the
 14 reason to disbelieve him.
 15 MR NGALWANA: Why not?
 16 MAJOR-GENERAL MPEMBE: For the fact that
 17 I could not hear whether the command was given or was not
 18 given to him, as he alleges, by this unknown command.
 19 MR NGALWANA: Alright, next topic, 11 of
 20 20 –
 21 CHAIRPERSON: Before you move on from
 22 that topic, I'm looking for the relevant pocketbook; I
 23 can't find it, but I have a clear recollection of what was
 24 in it. One of the pocketbooks that was put in by the Human
 25 Rights Commission contained a statement by the member

Page 13222

1 concerned that he heard you give the command, but what he
 2 said was that the command was that teargas must be fired
 3 and also rubber rounds, and I think he said one teargas
 4 canister and two rubber rounds per person. In other words,
 5 what he was recording was a general order, or instruction,
 6 allegedly given by you to the members to fire in that way.
 7 Now of course that can't be right because only Kuhn fired.
 8 If there had been a general command of the kind that that
 9 person recorded in his pocketbook, then one would have
 10 expected more than one member to have fired off teargas,
 11 because you told us previously that a number of them had
 12 teargas. Isn't that so?
 13 MAJOR-GENERAL MPEMBE: Correct,
 14 Chairperson.
 15 CHAIRPERSON: So that allegation by that
 16 particular member who wrote that in his pocketbook was
 17 patently false. Is that correct?
 18 MAJOR-GENERAL MPEMBE: Correct,
 19 Chairperson.
 20 CHAIRPERSON: And in fact, unless it was
 21 an instruction limited to Kuhn, "Warrant-Officer Kuhn, do
 22 this," it was a general instruction without anyone's name
 23 being mentioned, one again would have expected more than
 24 one person to have fired a teargas canister. Is that
 25 correct?

<p style="text-align: right;">Page 13223</p> <p>1 MAJOR-GENERAL MPEMBE: Correct, 2 Chairperson.</p> <p>3 CHAIRPERSON: So I take it Kuhn doesn't 4 suggest that the instruction was directed to him only, does 5 he?</p> <p>6 MAJOR-GENERAL MPEMBE: Chairperson, that 7 I cannot explain, but because he used the teargas, maybe he 8 might also say it was not directed only to him.</p> <p>9 CHAIRPERSON: Ja, what I'm saying to you 10 is - I'm trying to test the veracity of the allegation that 11 you gave that instruction, and it seems to me, again prima 12 facie – and one must keep an open mind in these matters, 13 but it seems to me so far on the evidence before us it 14 seems very clear that you didn't give the instruction, 15 because if you had it would have been a general 16 instruction, certainly if it would have been as described 17 by the one member in his pocketbook, more than one person 18 would have fired, and generally speaking, if a general 19 instruction had been given, more than one person would have 20 fired. So it seems pretty clear, certainly on a balance of 21 probabilities at this stage, that you are correct when you 22 say you didn't give the instruction.</p> <p>23 MAJOR-GENERAL MPEMBE: Correct, 24 Chairperson.</p> <p>25 CHAIRPERSON: I take it you wouldn't have</p>	<p style="text-align: right;">Page 13225</p> <p>1 MR NGALWANA: As CJOC you made it your 2 business to find out what did happen. Is that correct?</p> <p>3 MAJOR-GENERAL MPEMBE: Correct, 4 Chairperson.</p> <p>5 MR NGALWANA: What did the people, the 6 members who shot people and killed them, tell you were the 7 circumstances, very briefly?</p> <p>8 MAJOR-GENERAL MPEMBE: Chairperson, they 9 said, in brief, they did it in self-defence.</p> <p>10 MR NGALWANA: Do you hold yourself 11 responsible for police members who shoot people, killing 12 them, and saying they acted in self-defence, or private 13 defence?</p> <p>14 MAJOR-GENERAL MPEMBE: No, Chairperson.</p> <p>15 MR NGALWANA: Topic 12 of 20; It was 16 suggested to you that the manner in which the entire 17 operation was handled, or the procedure in 262, Standing 18 Order 262 was short-circuited. You remember that? You 19 even asked what does short-circuit mean. You remember 20 that?</p> <p>21 MAJOR-GENERAL MPEMBE: Correct, 22 Chairperson.</p> <p>23 MR NGALWANA: Now Standing Order 262, I'm 24 going to ask you to have it in front of you. It's exhibit 25 SS3, I think. Sorry, SS2. I think 3 is the plan.</p>
<p style="text-align: right;">Page 13224</p> <p>1 a problem disagreeing with that - from agreeing with that, 2 I mean. That's right, isn't it?</p> <p>3 MAJOR-GENERAL MPEMBE: Correct, 4 Chairperson.</p> <p>5 [10:13] CHAIRPERSON: I'm sorry to have 6 interrupted you, but I don't think you'll find that point 7 unhelpful.</p> <p>8 MR NGALWANA: Not at all, Chair, thank 9 you. Neither will the General. General, topic 11 of 20; 10 many people were shot and killed on the 16th of August 2012. 11 Do you – and one of the things that the Commission have to 12 ascertain, or investigate, is the precise facts and 13 circumstances which gave rise to the use of all and any 14 force, and whether this was reasonable and justifiable in 15 the particular circumstances. I'm reading the terms of 16 reference, paragraph 1.2.2. Do you as CJOC have any direct 17 knowledge of the precise facts and circumstances in which 18 people were shot and killed on the 16th of August 2012?</p> <p>19 MAJOR-GENERAL MPEMBE: No, Chairperson, 20 because I was not there, except what was reported to me and 21 also what I saw on the TV.</p> <p>22 MR NGALWANA: Saw on the TV as the events 23 were happening, or subsequently?</p> <p>24 MAJOR-GENERAL MPEMBE: No, it was 25 subsequently, it's thereafter, yes. It's after that.</p>	<p style="text-align: right;">Page 13226</p> <p>1 CHAIRPERSON: SS2, yes. SS2. 2 MAJOR-GENERAL MPEMBE: Chairperson, I do 3 have it.</p> <p>4 MR NGALWANA: General, SS2 talks of an 5 authorised member who has certain specified functions with 6 regard to gatherings and demonstrations. You'll see that 7 in clauses 5 and 6, and the authorised member is defined in 8 clause 2. May I take you to clause 2 first, the first page 9 of the Standing Order, clause 2.</p> <p>10 MAJOR-GENERAL MPEMBE: I do have it, 11 Chairperson.</p> <p>12 MR NGALWANA: You see an authorised 13 member is defined as, "A member of the service designated 14 in terms of section 2(2)(a) of the act to help with the 15 arrangements relating to gatherings or demonstrations." 16 You see that?</p> <p>17 MAJOR-GENERAL MPEMBE: I see it, 18 Chairperson.</p> <p>19 MR NGALWANA: Was an authorised member 20 designated?</p> <p>21 MAJOR-GENERAL MPEMBE: Correct, 22 Chairperson.</p> <p>23 MR NGALWANA: Was that done in writing? 24 MAJOR-GENERAL MPEMBE: Chairperson, as 25 deputy operations I remember that it was done in writing,</p>

<p style="text-align: right;">Page 13227</p> <p>1 and it should actually be signed by the Provincial 2 Commissioner. I can get that document to substantiate my 3 submission. I will phone the member too. 4 CHAIRPERSON: Can you tell us who the 5 authorised member was, and if someone queries it, then the 6 point can be taken further, but I would imagine it's a – 7 MAJOR-GENERAL MPEMBE: Captain Govender. 8 CHAIRPERSON: - a formal fact that 9 shouldn't be the subject of much dispute. Sorry, Captain? 10 MAJOR-GENERAL MPEMBE: Captain Govender 11 of Marikana Police Station. 12 CHAIRPERSON: Captain Govender of 13 Marikana, thank you. You said it yesterday, I think, 14 actually and – 15 MAJOR-GENERAL MPEMBE: I said it 16 yesterday, yes, Chairperson. 17 MR NGALWANA: In fact you do have written 18 proof of that designation, have you not, General? 19 MAJOR-GENERAL MPEMBE: Yes, I do have it, 20 Chairperson. 21 MR NGALWANA: We shall make that 22 available, Chair. He does have a copy. I thought perhaps 23 it can be given to the Commissioners and then copies can be 24 made later. 25 CHAIRPERSON: Possibly at some stage</p>	<p style="text-align: right;">Page 13229</p> <p>1 MR NGALWANA: Of course this falls upon 2 the authorised member. Do you know if the authorised 3 member knew of the identity of the convenors of those 4 demonstrations and gatherings between the period 9 and 16 5 August 2012? 6 MAJOR-GENERAL MPEMBE: No, Chairperson, 7 and I did not ask him. 8 MR NGALWANA: Do you know whether the 9 responsible officer knew the identity of the convenors of 10 those gatherings and demonstrations? 11 MAJOR-GENERAL MPEMBE: No, Chairperson, 12 and I did also not ask him. It's actually a member of the 13 municipality, and I'll think Captain Govender will also 14 know who is that member. 15 MR NGALWANA: Next topic, also related, 16 topic 14 of 20; clause 6 of Standing Order 262 places 17 certain responsibilities on the authorised member. Can I 18 take you there, General? Clause 6, it says, "When an 19 authorised member receives a notice or information 20 regarding a gathering, the following action must be taken." 21 The first is if the authorised member receives a notice 22 from a gathering from a convenor or gathering, do you know 23 if any notice was served by the striking miners between the 24 9th and the 16th of August? 25 MAJOR-GENERAL MPEMBE: No, Chairperson, I</p>
<p style="text-align: right;">Page 13228</p> <p>1 later you can hand it in from the bar and we'll give it an 2 exhibit number, if it's necessary. 3 MR NGALWANA: Thank you, Chair. Of 4 course it's in clause 4 that requires that the area 5 commissioner must designate an authorised member in 6 writing. Standing Order 262 also talks of a responsible 7 officer. What role does a responsible officer play in 8 relation to demonstrations and gatherings? 9 MAJOR-GENERAL MPEMBE: Chairperson, a 10 responsible officer chairs the section 4 meeting of the 11 RGA. 12 MR NGALWANA: Now I've treated this as a 13 separate topic, but it isn't really, so it can be taken to 14 be topic 13, but it's really part of 12. One of the duties 15 and responsibilities of an authorised member is to liaise 16 with convenors of demonstrations and gatherings for 17 consultation and negotiation purposes. Were the convenors 18 of the strikers gathering at the koppie during the period 9 19 to 16 August known to you as CJOC? 20 MAJOR-GENERAL MPEMBE: No, Chairperson, 21 the only people that I know were those that I spoke with 22 and which were not convenors - I could say they were 23 protesters - and the five "madoda" which were communicating 24 with Colonel McIntosh, and I took that they were 25 representatives, but I did not take them as convenors.</p>	<p style="text-align: right;">Page 13230</p> <p>1 do not know. 2 MR NGALWANA: We know that information of 3 these gatherings and demonstrations was received, correct? 4 Although notice wasn't given, we know that information was 5 received. 6 MAJOR-GENERAL MPEMBE: Yes, Chairperson, 7 I will say with regard to the 13th, the information was 8 received when I was shown on the CCTV. 9 MR NGALWANA: Now the second duty of the 10 authorised member is if the authorised member receives 11 information from other internal police sources that a 12 gathering is to take place, then he is to consult with 13 convenors, and so on. I've already asked you the question. 14 Let me ask you again in this context. Do you know if there 15 were any convenors with whom the authorised member could 16 consult and negotiate in relation to the demonstrations and 17 gatherings between the 9th and the 16th of August 2012? 18 MAJOR-GENERAL MPEMBE: No, Chairperson. 19 But I do not know also did the authorised officer knew 20 them. 21 MR NGALWANA: We know from exhibit L, 22 slide 12 – I don't have to take you there – that 23 information, not notice, was received about an intended 24 march for the 10th of August. We know you were not there, 25 you were on leave, and that the authorised member was</p>

<p style="text-align: right;">Page 13231</p> <p>1 required to contact the convenor. You've already told us 2 you knew of no convenors. Now – 3 MR BUDLENDER SC: Chair, I don't want to 4 be disruptive, but we don't know from L that this happened. 5 That's an allegation in L, but L is not evidence. 6 MR NGALWANA: That's correct, Chair. I'm 7 indebted to my learned friend for reminding me. The third 8 duty of an authorised member, it's says, "If he or she is 9 contacted by the responsible officer to inform him that a 10 gathering is to take place, then the authorised member must 11 make an attempt to gather further information pertaining to 12 the proposed gathering, using ACU information," I take it 13 that's POP "information network, and requesting a meeting 14 in terms of section 4." Are you aware of any section 4 15 meeting in relation to any of the gatherings and 16 demonstrations by the strikers between the 9th and the 16th 17 of August? 18 MAJOR-GENERAL MPEMBE: No, Chairperson, 19 and also I did not ask either the authorised or the 20 responsible officer. 21 COMMISSIONER HEMRAJ: General, what form 22 do these notices generally take? 23 MAJOR-GENERAL MPEMBE: Chairperson, they 24 come also in different methods. It depends on the 25 knowledge of the people. Normally - I will speak in</p>	<p style="text-align: right;">Page 13233</p> <p>1 regard to the challenges, yes, there were challenges with 2 regard to intelligence, as I have already indicated, what 3 challenges of different types of intelligence that we 4 needed that we couldn't get. 5 MR NGALWANA: Just explain briefly, 6 remind us what were those challenges? What were the 7 difficulties that you had in gathering intelligence? 8 MAJOR-GENERAL MPEMBE: I did say that 9 Brigadier Engelbrecht and also Colonel Isaacs, they were 10 saying with high rate of intimidation and people who were 11 scared, that they couldn't provide intelligence. 12 MR NGALWANA: Now in that climate would 13 the authorised member who has to use that intelligence have 14 been able to gather information, useful information, about 15 the gatherings and demonstrations of the strikers between 16 the 9th and the 16th of August 2012? 17 MAJOR-GENERAL MPEMBE: I will say no, 18 Chairperson, except tactical intelligence, which I spoke 19 about, of what has happened. 20 MR NGALWANA: Did you as CJOC consider Mr 21 Mathunjwa and Mr Zokwana as convenors of those 22 demonstrations and gatherings? 23 MAJOR-GENERAL MPEMBE: Chairperson, I 24 will say no, but we considered them as the leaders and 25 where those members actually took them in high esteem, that</p>
<p style="text-align: right;">Page 13232</p> <p>1 general ways – one is that the person will either go to the 2 municipality and talk with the responsible officer 3 directly. Then the responsible officer will inform the 4 authorised member about the date and the time for the 5 meeting, and in other matters is that the person who 6 doesn't know will go to a police station and when he's at 7 the police station, he will be advised to go to the 8 municipality, and then he will follow the right procedure. 9 The other one will go to a police station, but the members 10 there in the community service centre will refer him or her 11 to a, to the authorised member, then the authorised member 12 will help that person how to draft a notice and also 13 informed the convenor to send it to the responsible officer 14 before seven days. 15 MR NGALWANA: Now one of the things that 16 the authorised member has to do is to gather information, 17 as I've just indicated, about the proposed march and so on, 18 using the information network of POPS. What was the 19 status, the state of intelligence of the SAPS between the 20 9th and the 16th of August 2012, General? Was it reliable 21 intelligence? Were there any challenges to it? 22 MAJOR-GENERAL MPEMBE: Chairperson, the 23 intelligence that we use is what have happened, and with 24 regard to the reliability I will say because it was 25 something that has happened, one will say yes, but with</p>	<p style="text-align: right;">Page 13234</p> <p>1 they can listen to them as their leaders. 2 MR NGALWANA: In your endeavours, 3 General, to get the union leaders to talk to their members 4 so that they can put down their weapons, were you 5 performing the functions of an authorised member as defined 6 in Standing Order 262? 7 MAJOR-GENERAL MPEMBE: No, Chairperson. 8 MR NGALWANA: So what do you say to the 9 proposition then that SAPS short-circuited Standing Order 10 262 procedure for handling of gatherings and 11 demonstrations, in light of the evidence you have now given 12 in relation to topics 12, 13, and 14? 13 MAJOR-GENERAL MPEMBE: No, Chairperson, 14 SAPS did not short-circuit it, as I did not perform the 15 duties of the authorised member, but I had to perform the 16 duties of a CJOC and at what time I performed 17 simultaneously the responsibilities and the work of a CJOC 18 and operational commander. 19 MR NGALWANA: You had already explained 20 why you did that with reference to Fanagalo and so on. I'm 21 not going to take you there. 22 MAJOR-GENERAL MPEMBE: Correct, 23 Chairperson. 24 MR NGALWANA: And Calitz's ability or 25 otherwise of speaking Fanagalo, I won't go there. Topic 15</p>

<p style="text-align: right;">Page 13235</p> <p>1 of 20; clause 7 of Standing Order 262 talks of the 2 assessment of threat levels immediately after notice or 3 information about a proposed gathering. Was a threat level 4 assessed or determined at the JOCCOM, and if so, when? Or 5 let's ask one question at a time. Was a threat level 6 assessed or determined at the JOCCOM? 7 MAJOR-GENERAL MPEMBE: Chairperson, at 8 the JOCCOM to follow the procedure of the threat assessment 9 determination, and I think the POP members and Crime 10 Intelligence can confirm that, but with regard to me as a 11 CJOC, I did it on the 13th and I took it right through all 12 out, but to confirm the paperwork and whether it was done 13 in the manner that it's supposed to be done with the 14 procedure, I think the POP member who's responsible for 15 that and whom we call Tactical Information Officer, who 16 works under Lieutenant-Colonel Merafe and also Brigadier 17 Engelbrecht, who's Crime Intelligence, can confirm that in 18 writing, but I can say that I did not see it during that 19 time. 20 MR NGALWANA: But your evidence is it was 21 done? 22 [10:33] MAJOR-GENERAL MPEMBE: The evidence is it 23 was done according to what I saw on the 13th, taking also 24 what has happened since I was on leave, to say it is threat 25 level 3 and above.</p>	<p style="text-align: right;">Page 13237</p> <p>1 report on duty in a normal shift and then there is, on the 2 radio they said there is a bank robbery in progress, there 3 will be no time to sit and do a plan. The members will 4 respond according to their experience, according to how 5 they have been trained. So in a spontaneous gathering that 6 will also happen in that manner, but both, Chairperson, in 7 the terminology of the police, we refer them as operation, 8 but in reality the operation is the one that – and as I've 9 said, a notice has been served, we plan all together with 10 the role players, we also put responsibilities and to 11 ensure that each one knows exactly what is he doing, and 12 that is also referred as an operation. 13 MR NGALWANA: Thank you, General. Topic 14 17 of 20; it's common cause that SAPS had a plan for the 15 dispersal action of the 16th. It's been alleged that it's a 16 Scott's plan, but I think you've effectively dealt with it. 17 I think the evidence deals with that. I'm not going to go 18 far on that, but let me ask you this plain question. Do 19 you accept that you are responsible for the plan SS3? 20 MAJOR-GENERAL MPEMBE: Chairperson, maybe 21 responsible in ensuring that it has to be planned and 22 coordinated, in that sense, Chairperson, I will say yes. 23 MR NGALWANA: Yes, clause 9 says you are 24 responsible for a well planned and coordinated action. 25 CHAIRPERSON: I'm sorry to interrupt you.</p>
<p style="text-align: right;">Page 13236</p> <p>1 MR NGALWANA: After the events of the 2 13th, now going on to the 16th, was a threat assessment 3 done? 4 MAJOR-GENERAL MPEMBE: Chairperson, for 5 the fact that I have also already categorised it, I 6 couldn't consider it to go and check the papers, but I did 7 already categorise it and that's why I'm saying that can be 8 confirmed by either the officer responsible for that work, 9 and also with Crime Intelligence because they normally sit 10 and follow that procedure. 11 MR NGALWANA: Topic 16 of 20; clause 9 of 12 the Standing Order 262 says you as CJOC, General, are 13 responsible for a well planned, coordinated action for the 14 duration of an operation. You were criticised for 15 intercepting strikers near the railway line without a plan. 16 You remember that? 17 MAJOR-GENERAL MPEMBE: I remember, 18 Chairperson. 19 MR NGALWANA: Is it your understanding, 20 with reference to the prescripts governing the conduct of 21 the police, that if you see something unlawful but you 22 don't have a plan, that you shouldn't do anything about it? 23 MAJOR-GENERAL MPEMBE: No, Chairperson. 24 Chairperson, in my answer I need to indicate this, and 25 which also relates to an operation. If the members they</p>	<p style="text-align: right;">Page 13238</p> <p>1 You talked about [microphone off, inaudible] SS3 starts 2 with the plan relating to the 10th and then there's one, so 3 clearly you weren't responsible for that because you were 4 on leave then. Your responsibility only began when you 5 came there. Is that right? 6 MAJOR-GENERAL MPEMBE: Correct, 7 Chairperson. The one that I have signed. 8 CHAIRPERSON: Yes. 9 MAJOR-GENERAL MPEMBE: Yes. 10 MR NGALWANA: Yes, thank you, Chair, I 11 should have phrased that question more clinically. Do you 12 accept that you are responsible in other words for the – 13 because clause 9 says you are responsible for a well 14 planned and coordinated action, that must include the 15 preparation and contribution to a plan for an operation. 16 Do you accept that? 17 MAJOR-GENERAL MPEMBE: Chairperson, I do 18 accept that. 19 MR NGALWANA: Did you have any input in 20 its preparation, in the preparation of the plan from the 21 13th to the 16th? 22 MAJOR-GENERAL MPEMBE: Chairperson, I did 23 say yes, when it was presented and also ensuring that the 24 responsible people are tasked, and also in contribution, me 25 contributing personally.</p>

Page 13239

1 MR NGALWANA: Yes, you've testified that
 2 you've made contributions and changes. You were challenged
 3 on the basis that nowhere does that appear in the minutes
 4 of the various JOCCOMS. What would your response be to
 5 that criticism that if you contributed then it should have
 6 been minuted in the JOCCOM minutes? What's your answer to
 7 that criticism?
 8 MAJOR-GENERAL MPEMBE: Chairperson, I
 9 would say in the JOCCOM I know that minutes should be
 10 taken. With the situation at Marikana I will firstly also
 11 say that the taking of the minutes, there were some
 12 challenges there, but also in that sense the minutes, the
 13 recording of the decisions were really recorded. Not
 14 everything that was said in the JOCCOM was recorded. That
 15 one I will also accept.
 16 MR NGALWANA: Alright. When you approved
 17 the plan – we're now not talking about the plan of the 10th,
 18 obviously you didn't take any part in that, the rest of the
 19 plan – did you satisfy yourself that it was a sound plan,
 20 as CJOC?
 21 MAJOR-GENERAL MPEMBE: I just wanted to
 22 say "sound plan" –
 23 MR NGALWANA: A good plan.
 24 MAJOR-GENERAL MPEMBE: Okay. Yes, I did
 25 take into account that it was a good plan.

Page 13240

1 MR NGALWANA: Topic 18 of 20; it's been
 2 suggested very strongly, General, that because people died
 3 when SAPS sought to disperse people at the koppie, this was
 4 a failure of Public Order Policing, and I imagine by
 5 implication it was the failure of your plan. Do you accept
 6 that it was a failure of Public Order Policing that caused
 7 the death of many people on the 16th of August 2012?
 8 MAJOR-GENERAL MPEMBE: No, Chairperson.
 9 Chairperson, and my reasons are as follows. Firstly, as I
 10 have indicated the different types of operations, the
 11 operation of Marikana was not an operation as intended
 12 whereby we had convenors, and we did not; that should be
 13 considered by this Commission and the esteemed Chairperson.
 14 And the second part is the plan, as I was informed -
 15 Chairperson, as I have said I was not there - as I was
 16 informed is that the plan was interrupted, that the plan
 17 was not, the shooting happened where the plan was not yet
 18 implemented, and I will ask that that should also be –
 19 CHAIRPERSON: Sorry to interrupt you. It
 20 was partly implemented. The barbed wire was already
 21 uncoiled. That was the first part of the plan, but nothing
 22 thereafter had happened yet when the shooting occurred, as
 23 you point out. That's right, isn't it? To be strictly
 24 accurate.
 25 MAJOR-GENERAL MPEMBE: Correct,

Page 13241

1 Chairperson, that's what I was also informed because it's
 2 when Brigadier Calitz gave the command to Colonel Makhubela
 3 to put the barbed wire, so when in that process, that
 4 process of the putting the barbed wire, I was informed that
 5 it's when then the plan was interrupted.
 6 MR NGALWANA: Thank you, General. Still
 7 on that theme, was it part of your plan that members could
 8 shoot people in self-defence or private defence?
 9 MAJOR-GENERAL MPEMBE: Chairperson, that
 10 cannot be put into the plan because the members they do
 11 know that if my life or the life of my colleague is in
 12 danger, I can act.
 13 MR NGALWANA: Does Standing Order 262
 14 contemplate acting in private defence, maybe even causing
 15 death? I think it may be reasonable to lead the witness.
 16 If you look at clause 11, sub-clause 7 –
 17 CHAIRPERSON: Ja, yes it's there. You
 18 asked him if it's there. It is there. It's 11. We've
 19 seen it, looked at it several times. You've still got my
 20 copy of the Standing Order 262, but never mind; you can
 21 give it back to me at teatime. If you look at clause 11, I
 22 think it deals with it.
 23 MAJOR-GENERAL MPEMBE: Yes, Chairperson,
 24 I see it in 11, paragraph 7, to say, "Common law principles
 25 of self-defence or private defence are not affected by this

Page 13242

1 order."
 2 MR NGALWANA: Topic 19 of 20; I've just
 3 heard whispers that I must put more questions, which I'll
 4 consider, Chair. Topic 19 of 20; it's been suggested to
 5 you that seven categories of what were called
 6 contemporaneous documents have been put before the
 7 Commission. Now General, "contemporaneous" means a
 8 document that has been created at the same time as the
 9 events to which the document relates, occur. Okay, that's
 10 what "contemporaneous" means. Do you know whether
 11 intelligence reports, TT5, were prepared at the time that
 12 the events recorded therein happened? Let me take you to
 13 TT5, the intelligence reports.
 14 MAJOR-GENERAL MPEMBE: Chairperson, I do
 15 have TT5 in front of me.
 16 MR NGALWANA: Can you have a look,
 17 General, at the second page of that document? You'll see
 18 it's dated the 28th of August 2012. You see that?
 19 MAJOR-GENERAL MPEMBE: Correct,
 20 Chairperson.
 21 MR NGALWANA: You will see that it
 22 relates to events of the 16th of August, 21st of February
 23 2012, 24th of February 2012, 16 May 2012, 17 May 2012, 11
 24 August 2012, 10 August 2012, 12 August 2012, 13 August
 25 2012, and 15 August 2012, and 16 August 2012. You see

Page 13243

1 that?

2 MAJOR-GENERAL MPEMBE: Correct,

3 Chairperson.

4 MR NGALWANA: And the document itself is

5 dated 28 August 2012. Would you say that document was

6 created at the same time as these various events were

7 unfolding?

8 MAJOR-GENERAL MPEMBE: No, Chairperson,

9 but those that they are indicating the dates separately, I

10 would say those were contemporaneous with regard to those

11 dates.

12 CHAIRPERSON: The document appears to be

13 quoting or reporting what had been conveyed at earlier

14 stages, but if what is in each paragraph, numbered

15 paragraph, is an accurate transcript of what was said at

16 the time, the document of which it purports to be a report

17 would be contemporaneous, but the whole document itself

18 clearly it's not; it's a compilation after the event.

19 MAJOR-GENERAL MPEMBE: Correct,

20 Chairperson.

21 MR NGALWANA: Now Chair, I'm only dealing

22 with this because I'm not sure where the cross-examiner was

23 going with this, so I don't want to leave anything to

24 chance. It doesn't seem like an important point –

25 CHAIRPERSON: I'm not criticising you. I

Page 13244

1 can't remember who the cross-examiner was, but some of the

2 examiners –

3 MR NGALWANA: Ms Le Roux.

4 CHAIRPERSON: Sorry?

5 MR NGALWANA: It was Ms Le Roux, Chair.

6 CHAIRPERSON: Ms Le Roux. Yes, well

7 anyway, I don't think she made much of the point, but

8 anyway –

9 MR NGALWANA: Then I'll leave it.

10 CHAIRPERSON: But if you consider that

11 it's necessary for you to dot the i's and cross the t's to

12 sort of deal with the point conclusively, I won't stop you,

13 but I think it is, as I put it to the witness and he

14 agreed. I don't know if anything else turns on the point,

15 but –

16 MR NGALWANA: Well, then I'll leave it,

17 Chair, because it also treated dockets as contemporaneous

18 documents and I'm not sure how that's possible.

19 CHAIRPERSON: That's a very loose

20 construction of the word "contemporaneous," wasn't it?

21 MR NGALWANA: Topic 20 of 20, subject to

22 instructions to my right; General, you were asked how would

23 SAPS disarm people who had decided they are not going to

24 disarm voluntarily. You didn't quite answer that question,

25 if I may say so, satisfactorily. Would you care to try

Page 13245

1 again?

2 CHAIRPERSON: That sounds a bit like

3 cross-examination, you know, but a re-examiner doesn't

4 normally say your answer wasn't satisfactory, could you try

5 again. That's something a cross-examiner does, but you

6 didn't answer it in detail. Would you care to expand on

7 the answer you gave before on that topic?

8 MR NGALWANA: How do the police disarm

9 people who refuse to be disarmed?

10 MAJOR-GENERAL MPEMBE: Chairperson, I

11 said that the police are being taught different types of

12 tactics of disarming people of, but particularly when they

13 are being taught how to do methods of arrest and the one

14 that how to disarm a person in different ways, but why,

15 Chairperson, I did not elaborate more, maybe I need to get

16 a leave for the Chairperson, because sometimes –

17 CHAIRPERSON: I was actually going to ask

18 you that question too. It's something that I was

19 interested to hear what the answer was. As I remember, Ms

20 Le Roux took you up to a certain point and then stopped,

21 and the last section, your explanation of the general

22 statement you made, you didn't get a chance to give. So I

23 think it's only right that this topic should be dealt with.

24 MAJOR-GENERAL MPEMBE: Because I said,

25 that's why maybe I wanted your leave to, on this matter,

Page 13246

1 because I don't know whether will, when I say it here and I

2 tell and the media picks up and when the police say I

3 wanted to do it, will not put them in, if I have to go in

4 deeper details, I don't know, but I will get that

5 permission from the Chairperson, because that is what I –

6 CHAIRPERSON: I don't know, I understand

7 the point you're making and I'm a bit concerned about it

8 actually, because if there are techniques which should

9 remain confidential, obviously it wouldn't be desirable for

10 it to be broadcast over the worldwide web on YouTube for

11 people all over the place to hear about it. Perhaps we can

12 – I was going to suggest that we take the tea adjournment

13 soon, because I understood you to say, Mr Ngalwana, that

14 further topics have been suggested to you for your

15 consideration. So it might be sensible for you to, if I

16 may say so, to take instructions on that during the tea

17 adjournment, which we can perhaps take now, and we can

18 possibly work out a way of – I think the answer is

19 important, but I'm concerned about the point that's made.

20 It might be possible for the information to be given in

21 some way which is in camera, as it were, isn't broadcast on

22 the worldwide web, and so on. But perhaps you can also

23 think about that and discuss it with your learned friends,

24 the evidence leaders as well, and your colleagues, because

25 while it's important information, I understand the

<p style="text-align: right;">Page 13247</p> <p>1 necessity to keep it as confidential and restricted as 2 possible because of the sensitivity of the nature of the 3 information. 4 MR NGALWANA: Yes, I'm indebted – 5 CHAIRPERSON: So shall we take the tea 6 adjournment now for quarter of an hour? 7 MR NGALWANA: I'm indebted, Chair. 8 CHAIRPERSON: We've got to be back in 9 quarter of an hour. 10 [COMMISSION ADJOURNS COMMISSION RESUMES] 11 [11:13] CHAIRPERSON: The Commission resumes. I 12 understand from Mr Ngalwana that he has a proposal to make 13 which he has discussed, I think, with the evidence leaders 14 as to how the problem we discussed before we adjourned can 15 be solved. 16 MR NGALWANA: Yes, Chair, it relates the 17 manner in which the police disarm people who refuse to be 18 disarmed. I understand from the General that it's very 19 sensitive information, so the evidence leaders and the 20 legal team of SAPS have agreed that that evidence may be 21 presented by way of affidavit which subject to the 22 Commission's imprimatur. The General, though wants to 23 explain how the - that some document that he says will be 24 put together and attached to this affidavit and we would 25 hope that the affidavit with an annexure would not be</p>	<p style="text-align: right;">Page 13249</p> <p>1 but I suppose if necessary he can always come back for 2 cross-examination and examination on this particular issue. 3 Is that right? 4 MR NGALWANA: Correct, Chair, just one 5 clarification, Chair. 6 CHAIRPERSON: Yes, carry on. 7 MR NGALWANA: It's not my word that I 8 give as a sensitive document, it's what my instructions 9 are. I don't know - 10 CHAIRPERSON: Yes, sorry I didn't - I 11 understood that you were conveying your instructions to us 12 but there's no reason at the moment to doubt either your 13 word or the word of those who gave you the instructions. 14 MR NGALWANA: Thank you, Chair. Chair, 15 the three questions that we had before we adjourned have 16 now whittled themselves down to a single question and they 17 relate to a death of one person, a civilian on the 13th of 18 August who was found next to the shack. General, may I ask 19 you to turn to exhibit L and look at slide 56? It 20 shouldn't be shown on the screen please. 21 CHAIRPERSON: - on the screen. If 22 there's anybody here who is linked in any way to - can you 23 remember what the gentleman's name was? I'm afraid I can't 24 - 25 MR NGALWANA: Mr Mati, is it Mr Mati?</p>
<p style="text-align: right;">Page 13248</p> <p>1 widely distributed. And of course, the Chairperson will 2 have the final say on these issues. That's that, Chair. 3 CHAIRPERSON: That seems to be a sensible 4 way forward. Obviously the affidavit circulation would 5 have to be restricted and a mechanism worked out for 6 preserving its confidentiality. And I would imagine the 7 way to do it would be anyone who's not either an evidence 8 leader or a representative of the police, who wants to see 9 would have to make special application and the police and 10 the evidence leaders would be heard on whether the 11 application should be granted. I understand that in itself 12 raises all sorts of issues but they may be necessary. It 13 may be necessary to have kind of ruling of that kind, 14 depending on the nature of the document. Obviously one 15 must decide when one sees the document but if it is as 16 sensitive as you say it is and there's no reason to doubt 17 your word on that point, then the matter's got to be dealt 18 with, with appropriate sensitivity in response. One of the 19 points raised by Advocate Hemraj is, of course, one of the 20 questions that may be raised is that you have this 21 technique why wasn't it used at scene 2 and so forth. But 22 at any rate one doesn't know whether that question can 23 appropriately be asked until one's seen the document but 24 anyway when will we see the document, obviously not today. 25 We're resuming on Thursday. I anticipate this will be over</p>	<p style="text-align: right;">Page 13250</p> <p>1 CHAIRPERSON: Mr Mati. 2 MR NGALWANA: Yes, Chair. 3 CHAIRPERSON: Is anyone here - I think we 4 must refer to him by his name in accordance with our 5 practice, is anyone here who is and if there are people 6 across the way watching this on the TV screen, or even 7 watching it on the world wide web, on UTube, does anyone 8 here or watching this elsewhere who is connected in any way 9 with Mr Mati who thinks - or indeed the other two, I think 10 the other two people who were killed - 11 MR NGALWANA: On the 13th. 12 CHAIRPERSON: - civilians who were killed 13 on the 13th are also depicted on this slide. And their 14 names? 15 MR NGALWANA: I don't have that 16 information, Chair. 17 CHAIRPERSON: Perhaps we should get the 18 names because it may be important. Can someone give us the 19 names please? 20 MR NGALWANA: I'm told one of them is 21 Langa. 22 CHAIRPERSON: Well I think we should get 23 that information before I'm able to give a warning and 24 before the slides are shown. 25 MS PILLAY: Chair, the one person's name</p>

Page 13251

1 is Semi Jokonisi and the other name is Pumzile Sokanyile,
2 it's Thembelaki and Mati.

3 CHAIRPERSON: So you heard the names,
4 anyone who is related or a loved one or connected in some
5 way with any of those three people, I must give you a
6 warning that we're going to have a picture of their dead
7 bodies depicted in a moment. That may cause distress and
8 emotional turmoil to those who look at it and I would ask
9 that - I haven't now got to have the time to elapse for the
10 translation because we're having simultaneous translation
11 but that slide must not be shown until a minute has elapsed
12 after I have stopped speaking. So that those who feel they
13 would be upset by this I suggest they look away. And we
14 will announce later when they can look again when the slide
15 is no longer being shown. I'll start the minute now.

16 We're actually concentrating on Mr Mati who is the
17 gentleman who's dead body was found with stab wounds in
18 front of a shack in the informal settlement, close to the
19 place where the engagement, if I can call it that, between
20 the police and some of the strikers took place. The
21 initial engagement on the 13th of August. The slide may now
22 be shown.

23 MR NGALWANA: General, it's the slide on
24 the bottom left-hand corner of the shot. The Commission
25 hasn't yet been referred to the exhibit, it's exhibit A

Page 13252

1 page 1, Chair.

2 CHAIRPERSON: Thank you.

3 MR NGALWANA: We shall submit it as -
4 well it's not necessary.

5 CHAIRPERSON: Post-mortem report on the -
6 carried out on the late Mr Mati.

7 MR NGALWANA: Correct, Chair.

8 MR NGALWANA: General, you have seen the
9 post-mortem report. What does it say is the cause of death
10 for Mr Mati?

11 MAJOR-GENERAL MPEMBE: I do not have it
12 with me.

13 CHAIRPERSON: To save time may I suggest
14 you read it to us, Mr Ngalwana?

15 MR NGALWANA: It says "The cause of death
16 is stab wound of right femoral vessels.

17 CHAIRPERSON: Femoral, so one can see a
18 lot of blood on the upper part of the right leg, so I take
19 it that's where the stab wound was.

20 MR NGALWANA: You don't have any reason
21 to doubt that do you, General?

22 MAJOR-GENERAL MPEMBE: No, Chairperson.

23 MR NGALWANA: Chair, those are the
24 questions we have.

25 CHAIRPERSON: Thank you. We can now take

Page 13253

1 the slide away. Those who stopped looking while the slide
2 was being displayed can now look again. I'd like to ask
3 you a few questions, General, but before I do so let me
4 find out if my colleagues want to ask questions. No, not
5 yet. I want to ask you a few questions first about the 13th
6 of August. We were given copies of witness statements
7 prepared by Mr Mpofu, settled I take it by Mr Mpofu at the
8 time when he was still representing the - some of the
9 victims and exhibit BBB3 is the statement of Simphiwe Booi.
10 He was the gentleman who was present at the inspection in
11 loco you remember at the scene of the events of the 13th.
12 And the other one is exhibit HHH21, it's the statement by
13 Xolani Nzuza. I don't know if he was at the inspection but
14 I remember Mr Booi, I take it you do also.

15 MAJOR-GENERAL MPEMBE: Correct,
16 Chairperson.

17 CHAIRPERSON: In paragraph 33 of the
18 statement of Mr Simphiwe Booi which is as I've said BBB3 he
19 deals at paragraph 33, page 7 with his version of what was
20 said. We'll lend you Advocate Hemraj's copy on two
21 conditions. One is that you give it back and secondly you
22 give me back my copy of the standing order after we
23 adjourn. Now, let me read you paragraph 33, or perhaps
24 let's read it together. "On 13 August I was part of the
25 delegation that was sent to K3. Everything went well until

Page 13254

1 at the point when we met the police. Mambush negotiated
2 with the police who were led by General Mpeembe. General
3 Mpeembe wanted the traditional weapons. We requested the
4 police to accompany us to the koppie where we would hand
5 over the weapons. We also told the police that the weapons
6 were meant to defend ourselves against NUM official
7 attacks. When the negotiations failed and when the General
8 started counting we stood up, sang a song and left. It
9 seems as if there was a non-verbalised understanding in
10 terms of which the police" you understand non-verbalised
11 means not put into words, "non-verbalised understanding in
12 terms of which the police were to escort us until we got
13 back to the koppie." I think it's probably fair enough to
14 say that that statement, the last statement about the non-
15 verbalised understanding is correct. Would you agree with
16 that? I mean after all your instructions to your members
17 were to escort them to the koppie.

18 MAJOR-GENERAL MPEMBE: Yes, Chairperson,
19 by me not telling the -

20 CHAIRPERSON: Yes, yes, yes I think I
21 know what they mean by non-verbalised understanding. They
22 picked up from your actions and your body language I take
23 it. The statement goes on "then out of the blue I later
24 heard shots being fired by the police. There was first
25 teargas and stun grenades fired by the police. Thereafter

<p style="text-align: right;">Page 13255</p> <p>1 live ammunition was used. We ran until we got to the 2 koppie. At the koppie Mambush addressed the crowd and 3 reported back on our journey. The two injured members who 4 had been shot by the police were taken to hospital. If the 5 police had not fired at us without any reason all the five 6 who reportedly died in that incident including two 7 policemen would be alive today. I only learnt that five 8 people lost their lives" sorry, "I only learnt later that 9 five people," sorry I'll read it again and get it right 10 the third time. "I only learnt later that five people lost 11 their lives in that incident." And then he goes on in 12 paragraph 34 to say "I reiterate that we were a very small 13 group which posed no threat whatsoever either to the police 14 or any other person. The shooting which sparked the 15 violence was completely unnecessary and all the deaths 16 should accordingly laid squarely at the door of SAPS." 17 Now I read the whole passage, would you care to 18 comment on it? You may well find it appropriate to take it 19 sentence by sentence or a number of sentences together but 20 that's his version and settled by his erstwhile counsel or 21 I think he's still his counsel, settled by Mr Mpofu and 22 filed as being the statement of what he was going to say if 23 he gave evidence before this Commission. And if, of 24 course, Mr Mpofu comes back either, well in whatever 25 circumstances he comes back, I take it he will be led in</p>	<p style="text-align: right;">Page 13257</p> <p>1 traditional weapons may not be other people's traditional 2 weapons but on your description of it some of them don't 3 qualify for that euphemistic expression as traditional 4 weapons, would that be right? 5 MAJOR-GENERAL MPEMBE: Correct, 6 Chairperson, hence I highlighted it. 7 CHAIRPERSON: Advocate Hemraj points out 8 that you specifically said on the video "I want all your 9 sharpened instruments" or words to that effect. In other 10 words you didn't want their knobkerries and their sticks 11 did you? 12 MAJOR-GENERAL MPEMBE: Yes, Chairperson, 13 firstly I said I wanted those things and then later I 14 described it as dangerous weapons. 15 CHAIRPERSON: Ja, okay. So that's your 16 comment on the passage up to the statement "General Mpembe 17 wanted the traditional weapons." 18 MAJOR-GENERAL MPEMBE: Correct, 19 Chairperson. 20 CHAIRPERSON: Go on with your commentary 21 or reaction or response to the rest of the section I read 22 you. 23 MAJOR-GENERAL MPEMBE: Chairperson, I say 24 it here and also on the video it appears to say "we 25 requested the police to accompany us to the koppie where we</p>
<p style="text-align: right;">Page 13256</p> <p>1 evidence. If Mr Mpofu doesn't come back it may be 2 necessary for us and if we continue and don't grant the 3 postponement sought it will be necessary perhaps for him to 4 be subpoenaed. But this is the version in the words in his 5 statement as I've said by his own counsel, the copy I have 6 isn't signed but I assume that there may well be a signed 7 copy somewhere. Would you care to comment on it? Take 8 your time, take it sentence by sentence or a group of 9 sentences by group of sentences because I'd like to hear 10 your reaction to what he said. 11 MAJOR-GENERAL MPEMBE: Chairperson, on 12 the line which says, "I was part of the delegation until 13 General Mpembe wanted the traditional weapons" I did not 14 only say traditional weapons, I said all weapons that they 15 did have, they were in possession of. And on that day they 16 were in possession of different weapons, maybe a 17 traditional weapon in my understanding it's only a 18 knobkerrie, a Zulu traditional weapon but there they had 19 Inculas, they had also axe and they had also different, 20 Inculas, this one sharp pointed weapon. 21 CHAIRPERSON: I think we saw on the video 22 what the weapons were. 23 MAJOR-GENERAL MPEMBE: Yes, correct, 24 Chairperson. 25 CHAIRPERSON: And I know some people's</p>	<p style="text-align: right;">Page 13258</p> <p>1 would hand over the weapons." Chairperson, even on the 2 video I said to them I want them here and they said to me 3 no. I said, I was talking Zulu, I said [African language] 4 but they said [African language] and I asked them is it 5 where were coming from. They said yes. So then in my 6 understanding is that accompany us to the Koppie and there, 7 not only us, even those that are left there, they will 8 give, we will give you the dangerous weapons. 9 CHAIRPERSON: Is that your response to 10 that particular sentence? 11 MAJOR-GENERAL MPEMBE: It is my response 12 and my understanding why from their request on that. 13 CHAIRPERSON: Yes, I understand. And 14 then the next sentence says "we also told the police the 15 weapons were meant to defend ourselves against NUM official 16 attacks." I think there is something on the video about 17 that isn't there? 18 MAJOR-GENERAL MPEMBE: Correct, 19 Chairperson. And in my understanding in this one I did not 20 tell them, Chairperson, because at that stage I did not 21 know whether the NUM did attack them on the weekend because 22 I was not there. 23 CHAIRPERSON: No, it's not suggested that 24 you told them that, it's suggested that they told you that 25 the weapons were meant to defend themselves against NUM</p>

<p style="text-align: right;">Page 13259</p> <p>1 official attacks, did they say that to you?</p> <p>2 MAJOR-GENERAL MPEMBE: Yes.</p> <p>3 CHAIRPERSON: They said something along</p> <p>4 those lines, I remember from the video.</p> <p>5 MAJOR-GENERAL MPEMBE: No, Chairperson,</p> <p>6 it's correct that they said they wanted those weapons to</p> <p>7 protect them against NUM. Chairperson, in my understanding</p> <p>8 is that when they requested us to escort them I thought</p> <p>9 that NUM is somewhere but at that point NUM was not there.</p> <p>10 So then also I have in mind to say but they might be also</p> <p>11 the people that might and attack those that were not on</p> <p>12 duty because I don't know.</p> <p>13 [11:33] Then when they said, they have this for</p> <p>14 themselves to protect against NUM it's when I made it even</p> <p>15 clear to the commanders to say it's either we, if we don't</p> <p>16 escort them, if they get attacked they will have a case</p> <p>17 against us. Because they will say they told us that we</p> <p>18 should not disarm them because NUM is there. So then we</p> <p>19 need to escort them. If NUM is somewhere and does attack</p> <p>20 them then we need to defend them. But I did not say it to</p> <p>21 them, Chairperson. I only use that when I was briefing the</p> <p>22 officers. When I came to the conclusion of saying let us</p> <p>23 escort them.</p> <p>24 CHAIRPERSON: - is when the negotiations</p> <p>25 failed and when the general started counting we stood up,</p>	<p style="text-align: right;">Page 13261</p> <p>1 culture. So once you were, they sing that [African</p> <p>2 Language] meaning that you must tighten up your testicles</p> <p>3 because what you want you're not going to get it easy. So</p> <p>4 to me already informs me that I must be, I must know that</p> <p>5 I'm not going to get what I want easy and what I wanted at</p> <p>6 that time it was to get the dangerous weapons.</p> <p>7 CHAIRPERSON: I'm reminded that there's</p> <p>8 some confusion about the exact description of the exhibit</p> <p>9 but apparently its RR2 and it's page 4, those words are</p> <p>10 quoted and I think the translation is given in an un-</p> <p>11 vulgarised form. So you repeated it now.</p> <p>12 MAJOR-GENERAL MPEMBE: To repeat the</p> <p>13 words –</p> <p>14 CHAIRPERSON: I said you have repeated</p> <p>15 it. It's transcribed in the vernacular on page 4 of the</p> <p>16 exhibit which we are informed is RR2.</p> <p>17 MAJOR-GENERAL MPEMBE: Correct,</p> <p>18 Chairperson. Chairperson -</p> <p>19 CHAIRPERSON: You were explaining the</p> <p>20 cultural aspect of that, you said you heard clicks you</p> <p>21 heard this song with these offensive expressions in it.</p> <p>22 Did you want to say something about how you understood,</p> <p>23 what you understood the situation to be?</p> <p>24 MAJOR-GENERAL MPEMBE: Yes, Chairperson.</p> <p>25 At that time I realised that what I wanted in terms of</p>
<p style="text-align: right;">Page 13260</p> <p>1 sang a song and left," is that correct?</p> <p>2 MAJOR-GENERAL MPEMBE: Chairperson, I</p> <p>3 agree with that one. But the only thing that he does not</p> <p>4 put there, Chairperson is that he didn't put the song and</p> <p>5 what is the meaning of the song and the interpretation of</p> <p>6 the song.</p> <p>7 CHAIRPERSON: Tell us briefly what the</p> <p>8 song was and what it means?</p> <p>9 MAJOR-GENERAL MPEMBE: Chairperson, with</p> <p>10 your permissions so that I should not be charged with</p> <p>11 public indecency or vulgar words.</p> <p>12 CHAIRPERSON: I understand if you're in a</p> <p>13 court of in a commission where you're asked to say what</p> <p>14 people said and they said something offence or indecent you</p> <p>15 can't be blamed for that because you're simply reporting</p> <p>16 what they said. So if there's any ladies who feel they</p> <p>17 might be offended I give them 30 seconds to leave. It's on</p> <p>18 the video, we've had it already. There was a vulgarised</p> <p>19 translation initially I think by Mr Mahlangu but then later</p> <p>20 on we got the un-vulgarised version. But tell us shortly,</p> <p>21 just remind us what it was. You don't have to give us all</p> <p>22 the words.</p> <p>23 MAJOR-GENERAL MPEMBE: Yes. Chairperson,</p> <p>24 the song while they were signing this song there was a</p> <p>25 click so as and as I said in my statement I understand the</p>	<p style="text-align: right;">Page 13262</p> <p>1 these dangerous weapons is not going to be easy because I</p> <p>2 might tighten up my testicles and that might not be</p> <p>3 possible. Chairperson, that is what influenced me to give</p> <p>4 them the counting because even though I was letting them to</p> <p>5 march illegally and to carry weapons I couldn't at that</p> <p>6 stage let them to continue carrying the weapons. That is</p> <p>7 then when I did, I give the counting, Chairperson and when</p> <p>8 I give the counting I was actually expecting them to hand</p> <p>9 over the weapons which I did really expect at that time.</p> <p>10 But with that song and the, and with my, with that song I</p> <p>11 could realise that yes they are determined to do anything,</p> <p>12 they will take us on. But for the fact that they</p> <p>13 communicated with me I couldn't say for the fact that they</p> <p>14 communicated with me they didn't attack us. That gave me a</p> <p>15 hope that nothing could happen on the way, they're honest</p> <p>16 by saying go with us and then we'll hand over the weapons</p> <p>17 to you, because I did explain to them to say after I've</p> <p>18 spoken to you here, I'm going there to the mountain and</p> <p>19 those that are at the mountain I'm going to tell them that</p> <p>20 their actions of staying at the mountain with dangerous is</p> <p>21 illegal. So in my understanding it was that we agree on</p> <p>22 that one.</p> <p>23 CHAIRPERSON: So, the next sentence, "it</p> <p>24 seems as if there's a non verbalised understanding in terms</p> <p>25 of peace, in which of which the police would escort us till</p>

Page 13263

1 we got back to the koppie," that's correct you've said that
2 already?

3 MAJOR-GENERAL MPEMBE: Correct,
4 Chairperson.

5 CHAIRPERSON: Then the next sentence is
6 then, "out of the blue I later heard shots being fired by
7 the police, there was first teargas and stun grenades fired
8 by the police. Thereafter live ammunition was used." Now
9 would you like to comment on those sentences?

10 MAJOR-GENERAL MPEMBE: Chairperson, I
11 couldn't say that live ammunition was used. With regard to
12 the teargas as I've explained, yes the teargas was used and
13 the stun grenades was used and I did explain that to say
14 with regard to my earlier briefing to the commanders and I
15 did not hide it, I said which is non verbalised to them. I
16 said to the commanders we should not allow them to go
17 through the informal settlement, neither to go through that
18 shaft. But I did not tell them that I told the police that
19 and so I thought that then the commanders, they informed
20 the members, their members that the general has said they
21 must not go there. Hence I was keeping on saying that the
22 shooting of the teargas by Warrant Officer Koen could have
23 been done with my earlier briefing. Even though I did not
24 give the command.

25 CHAIRPERSON: We can talk about that

Page 13264

1 later. I'm just getting your reactions to what he said.
2 Now what he alleges is there were teargas, well there was
3 teargas and there were stun grenades, there were stun
4 grenades.

5 MAJOR-GENERAL MPEMBE: Yes but not –
6 CHAIRPERSON: What he says is thereafter
7 live ammunition was used. Now do you, did the live
8 ammunition follow immediately on the teargas and stun
9 grenades or did something happen in between the teargas and
10 the stun grenades before the live ammunition was used?

11 MAJOR-GENERAL MPEMBE: No, Chairperson
12 that –

13 CHAIRPERSON: No, something from their
14 side, not necessarily from your side.

15 MAJOR-GENERAL MPEMBE: Yes, Chairperson,
16 the only time that I know the live ammunition has been used
17 its when the police were attacked and they used that in
18 self defence.

19 CHAIRPERSON: Don't say they ran, well I
20 think that's correct is it not, they ran away, there was an
21 incident, I don't know if you know about it on the other
22 side of the river. One of them apparently was shot on the
23 scene, they then ran away and the rest to the koppie,
24 according to the evidence we've heard and one of them was
25 shot on the other side of the river, you remember the body

Page 13265

1 was found there. Do you know anything about that or were
2 you not present when that happened?

3 MAJOR-GENERAL MPEMBE: Chairperson, I
4 will say I do not know anything about that one and I will
5 explain.

6 CHAIRPERSON: Yes, well you don't have to
7 explain. If you weren't there you don't know about it.

8 MAJOR-GENERAL MPEMBE: Yes, but I did
9 know but not on that day, later thereafter.

10 CHAIRPERSON: You heard about it later?
11 MAJOR-GENERAL MPEMBE: When actually
12 there was, when we were doing the inspection in loco and
13 then –

14 CHAIRPERSON: That, after the commission
15 was appointed?

16 MAJOR-GENERAL MPEMBE: Yes.
17 CHAIRPERSON: So we don't have to go
18 there, I don't think.

19 MAJOR-GENERAL MPEMBE: That's it. I need
20 also to say that immediately thereafter that's where I
21 stopped them to and then I was taken to the, that's why I
22 did not know about that one.

23 CHAIRPERSON: Yes, we've already heard
24 that evidence and then he then says we ran until we got to
25 the koppie. At the koppie Mambush addressed the crowd,

Page 13266

1 reported back on our journey, I don't suppose you have to
2 deal with that sentence. Anyway you weren't at the koppie,
3 you don't know what Mambush did and then the two injured
4 men that had been shot by the police were taken to
5 hospital. I take it that's correct?

6 MAJOR-GENERAL MPEMBE: The two members
7 were taken to the hospital?

8 CHAIRPERSON: No the two injured men who
9 had been shot by the police. I take it there were also
10 strikers who were injured, not just two who were killed,
11 two or three, we'll come to the third in a moment. There
12 were, as I understand it also strikers injured, is that
13 correct, who were taken to hospital?

14 MAJOR-GENERAL MPEMBE: Correct,
15 Chairperson, and they were taken to the hospital by the
16 police with the assistance of the mine ambulance.

17 CHAIRPERSON: Yes. Then the next
18 sentence is, "if the police had not fired at us without any
19 reason all the five people who reportedly died in that
20 incident including two policemen would be alive today." Do
21 you have any comment on that?

22 MAJOR-GENERAL MPEMBE: Chairperson, I
23 really have a comment on that. If the protesters, they did
24 give me their weapons when I requested them and I persisted
25 them and, Chairperson, I even said why I went there because

Page 13267

1 I did not send Brigadier Calitz because I could see at that
 2 stage that the situation needs me, a person who understands
 3 them, that I can talk their language, they will understand
 4 what I will say and in my communication nobody can ever say
 5 he did not understand me. So what I'm saying is
 6 Chairperson if at that stage they have handed me the
 7 weapons and they have requested me to escort them we could
 8 have escorted them and if we saw them as we saw them
 9 verging to a, or veering to the direction of the
 10 settlement, if we had used a teargas they could have got
 11 nothing to use to attack us or to attack the police and we
 12 could have defended them to any attack that could have come
 13 to the NUM as they allege that they were armed for
 14 protecting themselves against the NUM and surely the police
 15 could not have attacked them on their way to the koppie.

16 CHAIRPERSON: What he says is, "if the
 17 police had not fired at us without any reason all five
 18 people who reportedly died will be alive today," and lets
 19 break that up. Obviously the teargas and the stun grenades
 20 in themselves wouldn't have caused anybody's death, is that
 21 correct?

22 MAJOR-GENERAL MPEMBE: Correct,
 23 Chairperson.

24 CHAIRPERSON: The, I take it the strikers
 25 who died, died and those who were injured too, died, I'm

Page 13268

1 not talking about the third man because he was only
 2 stabbed. But the two strikers who died, died as a result
 3 of being shot by the police, whether the police were
 4 justified in doing it is not the issue. But its correct is
 5 it not that the two strikers were shot by the police. They
 6 wouldn't have died if the police hadn't fired at them.
 7 That must be right?

8 MAJOR-GENERAL MPEMBE: Chair –

9 CHAIRPERSON: Yes, I asked the question
 10 on the assumption, I'm not sure it's being established yet
 11 that the two miners who died were shot, were shot by the
 12 police, it may be that that hasn't been established either
 13 but on the assumption that that's correct this is what they
 14 say. Now, shots you say were only fired after they had in
 15 fact attacked the police? Is that your evidence, is that
 16 right?

17 MAJOR-GENERAL MPEMBE: Correct,
 18 Chairperson.

19 CHAIRPERSON: Ja. Of course the stun
 20 grenades wouldn't have killed anybody might have created
 21 the impression on the part of the strikers that live
 22 ammunition is being used, I think you conceded that? Is
 23 that correct?

24 MAJOR-GENERAL MPEMBE: Correct,
 25 Chairperson, but knowing very well that it was not like

Page 13269

1 that.

2 CHAIRPERSON: No, no I know that, but a
 3 striker who has a stun grenade, who doesn't know about the
 4 stun grenades who had a stun grenade fired at him or near
 5 him might think, particularly when he hears the noise that
 6 live ammunition is being used, is that correct?

7 MAJOR-GENERAL MPEMBE: Seeing the noise,
 8 yes, he might think that.

9 CHAIRPERSON: Anyway I don't think we
 10 have to any further with this point and then he says in 34,
 11 "I reiterate we were a very small group which posed no
 12 threat whatsoever either to the police or any other
 13 person," two points. Were they a very small group?

14 MAJOR-GENERAL MPEMBE: Chairperson, to me
 15 with those dangerous weapons I did not see them as a small
 16 group.

17 CHAIRPERSON: How many were there?

18 MAJOR-GENERAL MPEMBE: Chairperson, in my
 19 estimation I said that 100, between a 100 and 200.

20 CHAIRPERSON: That's not a small group in
 21 any one's language I take it. That's not a small group.

22 MAJOR-GENERAL MPEMBE: Yes, it is not
 23 small group.

24 CHAIRPERSON: Not a very small group.

25 MAJOR-GENERAL MPEMBE: What was more

Page 13270

1 important, Chairperson, to see that there is, that the
 2 weapons that they are using, Chairperson, may I explain
 3 this.

4 CHAIRPERSON: Yes you may.

5 MAJOR-GENERAL MPEMBE: If you may allow
 6 me.

7 CHAIRPERSON: No, please carry on.

8 MAJOR-GENERAL MPEMBE: I know that I
 9 might talk a history here. But in my belief and that came
 10 in my mind that I know that a Zulu person and Nguni
 11 speaking person, even if only with a dangerous weapon in
 12 the history that I've studied of the war that was [African
 13 Language] where the Zulu's defeated the English army, so
 14 that to say but with Inculas, I could see it could be more
 15 dangerous because it is not only, what is it, traditional
 16 weapon but it's also another weapons.

17 CHAIRPERSON: Yes, I understand. So just
 18 to sum up your answer so far you don't say, you don't agree
 19 they were a very small group and you don't agree that they
 20 posed no threat. Is that correct?

21 MAJOR-GENERAL MPEMBE: Yes, Chairperson.

22 CHAIRPERSON: Right then the second
 23 statement is a statement of Balani Mzusa HHH21 and he deals
 24 with them, with the matter in paragraph 8, 9 and 10. Have
 25 you got it in front of you? He told earlier in this

<p style="text-align: right;">Page 13271</p> <p>1 statement how they went to the K3 shafts to request that 2 mine management to close the mine and so forth and then he 3 explains how they came back and he says in 8, "after 4 passing the bridge again and near the Karee mine time 5 office we were again stopped, this time by members of SAPS. 6 Upon seeing them we knelt or sat down and signalled that we 7 were not fighting. Their leader told us he wanted us to 8 surrender our weapons, we told him via our spokesmen 9 Mambush Noki that we were not fighting with anyone, the 10 weapons were only for self defence against further attacks 11 by NUM and that we would surrender the weapons once we 12 reached the koppie. As a compromise we asked the police to 13 escort us back to the koppie. After a long debate the 14 leader of the police, General Mpebe, said he would count 15 to 10 after which there would be trouble. We then decided 16 to sign a song, we proceeded to the koppie. It looked like 17 the police had decided to escort us as requested. All of a 18 sudden the police released teargas into the crowd followed 19 by stun grenades and live ammunition from the ground and 20 from a helicopter. There was pandemonium with strikers 21 running away, mainly in the direction of the koppie. Some 22 of the policemen were among the fleeing crowd and there 23 were violent encounters with the strikers. I saw one of 24 the workers collapsing in front of me and realised he had 25 been shot by the police fire. Some of the workers were</p>	<p style="text-align: right;">Page 13273</p> <p>1 Chairperson, with the police releasing teargas I also said 2 that was done and also the stun grenade but I deny, 3 Chairperson, that the live ammunition was used and one 4 protestor went down. 5 CHAIRPERSON: Well live ammunition was 6 used but on your version it was later on after the strikers 7 had attacked the police, is that your version, is that 8 right? 9 [11:52] MAJOR-GENERAL MPEMBE: It's correct, 10 Chairperson. But the way in which he put it here and if 11 live ammunition was used at that time, surely one could not 12 have died there on, there could, more people could have 13 died there because the bullet could have hit many people, 14 and that's why I'm saying it's, we only use the live 15 ammunition when the individual were attacking the police. 16 CHAIRPERSON: Was live ammunition fired 17 from the helicopter? That's the other statement he makes. 18 MAJOR-GENERAL MPEMBE: Chairperson, as 19 far as – 20 CHAIRPERSON: To your knowledge. 21 MAJOR-GENERAL MPEMBE: To my knowledge no 22 live ammunition was fired, but stun grenades were fired. 23 CHAIRPERSON: Colonel Vermaak will be 24 able to answer that. 25 MAJOR-GENERAL MPEMBE: Chairperson, it's</p>
<p style="text-align: right;">Page 13272</p> <p>1 fighting back. The majority of us somehow managed to 2 escape and run back to the koppie. Some of us assisted the 3 injured back to the koppie and they were rushed to the 4 hospital. I personally tried to assist another injured 5 worker but we were forced to leave him next to a shack and 6 continue running. When I eventually arrived at the koppie 7 I found Mambush busy giving a report back to the crowd." 8 Now that's the section that relevant. Now do you have any 9 comments to make on that? 10 MAJOR-GENERAL MPEMBE: Correct, 11 Chairperson. Chairperson with regard to the self against 12 NUM it will remain the same as I said earlier on and my 13 escorting, briefing with the members. But I did not say 14 them there will be trouble. Because I knew that that word 15 could have make them to feel more anger. I even said to 16 them I want those weapons but when I count to three, to ten 17 I only want dangerous weapons. I even emphasis in Zulu 18 bela, I didn't want to say to them you'll get trouble and – 19 CHAIRPERSON: Can I interpose by saying, 20 what you in fact said and what happened is visible I think 21 on the video. 22 MAJOR-GENERAL MPEMBE: Correct, 23 Chairperson, and then, Chairperson, also to the escorting 24 and this is a second person that confirms then it was my 25 understanding that they did expect us to escort them.</p>	<p style="text-align: right;">Page 13274</p> <p>1 Colonel Vermaak and I need also to say Captain Loest was 2 also in that chopper. 3 CHAIRPERSON: He then goes on – 4 MAJOR-GENERAL MPEMBE: Chair – 5 CHAIRPERSON: Sorry, you want to comment 6 further? 7 MAJOR-GENERAL MPEMBE: Yes, Chairperson. 8 Then this thing of saying some of the workers were fighting 9 there, Chairperson, there's no protester that was fighting 10 there. They actually attacked the police. They actually 11 attacked, they actually take the police on. It's not that 12 they were fighting back, as if there was a fight between 13 them and the police. 14 CHAIRPERSON: So those essentially are 15 your answers to the versions of these two witnesses who are 16 going to be called by Mr Mpofu? 17 MAJOR-GENERAL MPEMBE: Correct, 18 Chairperson. 19 CHAIRPERSON: Alright, now I'd like to 20 ask you a few other questions about the 13th. When the 21 group of miners, of strikers march off to the koppie, as 22 you've discussed, how many Nyalas went on to the gravel 23 road to their right and were lined up to the left of the 24 informal settlement? As I understand the position, 25 originally you had the Nyalas more or less parallel with</p>

<p style="text-align: right;">Page 13275</p> <p>1 the railway line. Is that right?</p> <p>2 MAJOR-GENERAL MPEMBE: Correct,</p> <p>3 Chairperson.</p> <p>4 CHAIRPERSON: But I think one can see</p> <p>5 from the video that the Nyalas then moved and some of them</p> <p>6 went along the gravel road which was between the field</p> <p>7 where they were marching, and the informal settlement. Is</p> <p>8 that correct?</p> <p>9 MAJOR-GENERAL MPEMBE: Correct,</p> <p>10 Chairperson.</p> <p>11 CHAIRPERSON: Did you send them there?</p> <p>12 MAJOR-GENERAL MPEMBE: Chairperson, also</p> <p>13 these, to say specifically to the members go there, I did</p> <p>14 not say it, but I take it that with my earlier briefing</p> <p>15 again, because they could use those Nyalas to veer off if</p> <p>16 the people come there.</p> <p>17 CHAIRPERSON: Yes, your earlier briefing</p> <p>18 was they must make sure the people don't, the strikers</p> <p>19 don't veer off into the informal settlement –</p> <p>20 MAJOR-GENERAL MPEMBE: Yes, Chairperson,</p> <p>21 and –</p> <p>22 CHAIRPERSON: - because you feared there</p> <p>23 might be trouble.</p> <p>24 MAJOR-GENERAL MPEMBE: Yes, Chairperson,</p> <p>25 but doing that, you could use a Nyala –</p>	<p style="text-align: right;">Page 13277</p> <p>1 Chairperson.</p> <p>2 CHAIRPERSON: So you could see the</p> <p>3 extreme right-hand side of the strikers; you could see the</p> <p>4 informal settlement, and you could see the Nyalas. Is that</p> <p>5 right?</p> <p>6 MAJOR-GENERAL MPEMBE: Correct,</p> <p>7 Chairperson.</p> <p>8 CHAIRPERSON: And if it had been</p> <p>9 necessary for you to give any instruction that teargas be</p> <p>10 fired or anything of that kind, you would have done so.</p> <p>11 MAJOR-GENERAL MPEMBE: Correct,</p> <p>12 Chairperson.</p> <p>13 CHAIRPERSON: And you didn't.</p> <p>14 MAJOR-GENERAL MPEMBE: Yes, Chairperson.</p> <p>15 CHAIRPERSON: Now the next question I</p> <p>16 want to ask you is you've already dealt with a number of</p> <p>17 other aspects that are relevant, which I won't repeat. I'd</p> <p>18 now like to move on to the 15th. You have told us about the</p> <p>19 interview you had with the two presidents of the trade</p> <p>20 unions, and in particular you told us about what you said</p> <p>21 to Mr Zokwana. Now would you explain to me what exactly</p> <p>22 you said to him that was untrue? You say you said</p> <p>23 something that was untrue. If I misunderstood, then please</p> <p>24 correct me. Did you perhaps – let me put it this way.</p> <p>25 You're looking puzzled. Did you say anything to him that</p>
<p style="text-align: right;">Page 13276</p> <p>1 CHAIRPERSON: Yes.</p> <p>2 MAJOR-GENERAL MPEMBE: - to channel them.</p> <p>3 CHAIRPERSON: Yes, yes, I understand</p> <p>4 that. Now what I want to know is how many Nyalas were</p> <p>5 there on that gravel road between the field and the</p> <p>6 informal settlement? Can you remember?</p> <p>7 MAJOR-GENERAL MPEMBE: Chairperson, in my</p> <p>8 understanding there were two Nyalas and there was a Nyala</p> <p>9 where Warrant-Officer Lepaaku was in, and there was also a</p> <p>10 Nyala that was used by Lieutenant Baloyi and where Warrant-</p> <p>11 Officer Monene was in.</p> <p>12 CHAIRPERSON: Yes, but anyway, the point</p> <p>13 is as a consequence of the instruction you gave, these</p> <p>14 Nyalas, the two Nyalas you spoke about, and I remember</p> <p>15 about Lepaaku's Nyala as well, went to form a barrier, as</p> <p>16 it were, between the marching strikers and the informal</p> <p>17 settlement. Is that correct? That was a precaution taken</p> <p>18 effectively to give effect to the instruction you gave. Is</p> <p>19 that correct?</p> <p>20 MAJOR-GENERAL MPEMBE: Correct,</p> <p>21 Chairperson, that was my understanding also.</p> <p>22 CHAIRPERSON: Now you were on the extreme</p> <p>23 right, you explained to us, of the group of police who were</p> <p>24 walking behind the strikers. Is that right?</p> <p>25 MAJOR-GENERAL MPEMBE: Correct,</p>	<p style="text-align: right;">Page 13278</p> <p>1 was untrue, Mr Zokwana?</p> <p>2 MAJOR-GENERAL MPEMBE: Chairperson, if</p> <p>3 you say it was untrue, are you referring to when I said –</p> <p>4 CHAIRPERSON: No well, I asked you did</p> <p>5 you say anything to him that was untrue?</p> <p>6 MAJOR-GENERAL MPEMBE: Chairperson, to</p> <p>7 him what I said, and maybe that's where the Chairperson</p> <p>8 will interpret it as untrue, is to say to him what has</p> <p>9 happened –</p> <p>10 CHAIRPERSON: No, no, I'm sorry, don't</p> <p>11 misunderstand me. I'm not suggesting to you that you said</p> <p>12 anything was untrue. I'm just asking you a simple</p> <p>13 question; did you in fact say anything to him that was</p> <p>14 untrue?</p> <p>15 MAJOR-GENERAL MPEMBE: Chairperson, what</p> <p>16 I said to him that I know I wanted him to make sure that he</p> <p>17 takes the matter seriously, is that what is happening now</p> <p>18 of people dying and they can die also, and that is what I</p> <p>19 was emphasising. Whether it was true or not true, I might</p> <p>20 not be saying it was untrue because taking with what was</p> <p>21 happening –</p> <p>22 CHAIRPERSON: Alright, well let me put</p> <p>23 the question from a slightly different angle. Did you</p> <p>24 deliberately say anything to him that you knew was untrue?</p> <p>25 MAJOR-GENERAL MPEMBE: I will say no,</p>

<p style="text-align: right;">Page 13279</p> <p>1 Chairperson, because what I was saying, it was based on 2 what was happening, and I wanted him he must take that 3 matter seriously to say hey, this can also happen. 4 CHAIRPERSON: You wanted him to get his 5 members to give you the information as to where people had 6 weapons in the hostels and in the shacks in the informal 7 settlement so that you could go, you could send your men to 8 those hostels and to those shacks to disarm the people and 9 get their weapons. Isn't that right? You needed that 10 information -MAJOR-GENERAL MPEMBE: Correct, 11 Chairperson. 12 CHAIRPERSON: - and without that 13 information obviously it was difficult to disarm to people 14 in their homes, whether they lived in the hostels or the 15 shacks. Is that right? 16 MAJOR-GENERAL MPEMBE: Correct, 17 Chairperson. 18 CHAIRPERSON: And you expressed to him 19 that you need the cooperation of his members in order to 20 achieve what he'd asked you to achieve, namely to disarm 21 the strikers. Is that correct? 22 MAJOR-GENERAL MPEMBE: It is correct, 23 Chairperson. 24 CHAIRPERSON: Now I want to deal with 25 another aspect, but I'm going to deal with it fairly</p>	<p style="text-align: right;">Page 13281</p> <p>1 CHAIRPERSON: Yes, that's why – 2 MAJOR-GENERAL MPEMBE: - to say they will 3 resist arrest and they will not hand over their weapons. 4 CHAIRPERSON: So the danger existed, I 5 take it, and you foresaw this, I would think, that when 6 your people tried to disarm the strikers, even if they used 7 these confidential methods that we're going to hear about 8 later, there was a danger that the person whom you were 9 trying to disarm might attack the police, as in fact 10 happened in Captain Kidd's case, might attack the police 11 with his axe or his spear or his cutlass or panga, or 12 whatever it was. That's right, isn't it? There was that 13 danger. 14 MAJOR-GENERAL MPEMBE: Correct, 15 Chairperson. 16 CHAIRPERSON: And even though he 17 obviously wouldn't have wanted to do it, the policeman 18 concerned who was trying to disarm, do the disarming, or 19 someone who was with him, would have been obliged to defend 20 himself or his colleague. Is that right? 21 MAJOR-GENERAL MPEMBE: If Chairperson may 22 repeat the – 23 CHAIRPERSON: I say if that happened, if 24 the striker didn't want to be disarmed and had this false 25 bravado and so on, he might have attacked the person who</p>
<p style="text-align: right;">Page 13280</p> <p>1 obliquely because part of your evidence we haven't got yet 2 and we're only going to get it in a confidential form. 3 It's a question of how you with a firearm can disarm 4 someone with an axe. Now the difficulty that you had, as I 5 understand it – and if I'm wrong, you must correct me – the 6 difficulty that you had was that you knew these people had, 7 to use your word, been psyched up. They'd been involved in 8 this engagement on the 13th and also you knew they'd 9 received "muti." Is that right? 10 MAJOR-GENERAL MPEMBE: It's correct, 11 Chairperson. 12 CHAIRPERSON: Which obviously gave rise 13 to a false sense of confidence as far as they were 14 concerned. I mean the "muti" wouldn't work, but if they 15 believed it would, that would give rise to false bravado, 16 false sense of confidence, and you knew that. Isn't that 17 right? 18 MAJOR-GENERAL MPEMBE: With regard to 19 false bravado, yes, Chairperson. 20 CHAIRPERSON: Yes, and to use another one 21 of your expressions, they would be prepared - rather 22 foolishly, in the circumstances - to take on the police. 23 Is that right? 24 MAJOR-GENERAL MPEMBE: Yes, Chairperson, 25 because that was also provided as part of intelligence –</p>	<p style="text-align: right;">Page 13282</p> <p>1 was trying to disarm him, as happened in the case of 2 Captain Kidd, and either the actual potential disarmer or 3 his colleague would have been obliged to have acted in 4 either self-defence or private defence. Isn't that right? 5 MAJOR-GENERAL MPEMBE: It is correct, 6 Chairperson. 7 CHAIRPERSON: And so there was a danger 8 that even though the police concerned would have been 9 acting legally, there was still a danger that the striker 10 concerned would have either died or been injured in the 11 attempted disarmament operation. Is that not right? 12 MAJOR-GENERAL MPEMBE: Chairperson, as I 13 indicated that the steps to minimise that risk – 14 CHAIRPERSON: Yes, no I understand it 15 could be minimised. You used, you were very careful to use 16 the word "mitigate" – 17 MAJOR-GENERAL MPEMBE: Yes. 18 CHAIRPERSON: And I thought "minimise" 19 might be a better word, but never mind; we don't have to 20 fight about the word. Clearly the steps were designed to 21 minimise that, but without going into them, I think it's 22 clear from what you've told us that it was impossible to 23 eliminate the risk completely. That must be right. You 24 agree with that? 25 MAJOR-GENERAL MPEMBE: Yes, Chairperson,</p>

Page 13283

1 I was looking at the injuries –

2 CHAIRPERSON: Yes.

3 MAJOR-GENERAL MPEMBE: - but not the

4 deaths.

5 CHAIRPERSON: Well, the injuries, you

6 could have fatal injuries or non-fatal injuries. I mean

7 people are injured.

8 MAJOR-GENERAL MPEMBE: Yes, Chairperson.

9 CHAIRPERSON: Some of them die from the

10 injuries, some of them don't. Is that right?

11 MAJOR-GENERAL MPEMBE: Yes, Chairperson.

12 CHAIRPERSON: But there was a risk of

13 bloodshed. That you foresaw. Is that correct? And you

14 were concerned to avoid bloodshed, if possible. That is

15 evidenced by your very proper behaviour on the 13th. Will

16 you agree with that?

17 MAJOR-GENERAL MPEMBE: Chairperson, with

18 regard to the – ja, let me say yes, but not at that scale –

19 CHAIRPERSON: No, no, no, no –

20 MAJOR-GENERAL MPEMBE: As I've said, with

21 the, with hindsight –

22 CHAIRPERSON: I don't think anyone can

23 suggest, and if they try to suggest it, I'll listen to them

24 patiently, but I don't think anyone can suggest that you

25 foresaw for a moment that there'd be bloodshed on the scale

Page 13284

1 that took place.

2 MAJOR-GENERAL MPEMBE: Yes, Chairperson.

3 CHAIRPERSON: This was far from your

4 contemplation. Am I right?

5 MAJOR-GENERAL MPEMBE: Correct,

6 Chairperson.

7 CHAIRPERSON: But what you did foresee

8 the possibility, as you've conceded very fairly and very

9 honestly, you did foresee the possibility of bloodshed. Is

10 that right? And that's in fact why, I take it, you said to

11 Zokwana, "Look here, the best way to deal with this thing,

12 the only way really to do it without bloodshed is you tell

13 me where the weapons are and I'll send my men to get them."

14 That's what happened, isn't it?

15 MAJOR-GENERAL MPEMBE: Correct,

16 Chairperson.

17 CHAIRPERSON: Alright. Now let's move on

18 to the 16th. Now there are a number of points I don't

19 understand about your evidence. The first thing I want to

20 deal with is this decision that you say you took at 1

21 o'clock, and you discussed it again this morning when Mr

22 Ngalwana questioned you. Just give me in a sentence what

23 precisely was that decision?

24 MAJOR-GENERAL MPEMBE: Chairperson, if I

25 may check it in terms of my HHH3 –

Page 13285

1 CHAIRPERSON: Yes, yes you can. It's a

2 decision that you, I think you said you took at about 1

3 o'clock. Am I right?

4 MAJOR-GENERAL MPEMBE: It was before the

5 meeting of 13:30.

6 CHAIRPERSON: Yes, before the JOCCOM

7 meeting at 13:30.

8 MAJOR-GENERAL MPEMBE: Correct.

9 CHAIRPERSON: I think you said it's about

10 1 o'clock. Nothing really turns on that.

11 MAJOR-GENERAL MPEMBE: Yes, correct,

12 Chairperson.

13 CHAIRPERSON: About 1 o'clock.

14 MAJOR-GENERAL MPEMBE: Yes, correct,

15 Chairperson.

16 CHAIRPERSON: What exactly was the

17 decision?

18 MAJOR-GENERAL MPEMBE: Chairperson, it is

19 the briefing that I did to the Provincial Commissioner. It

20 was when Major-General Annandale was to prepare the meeting

21 and chair the meeting.

22 CHAIRPERSON: I know you gave her a

23 briefing, but I want to know, I understood you to say you

24 made a decision. I understood you to say – if I

25 misunderstood you, you must correct me, but I understood

Page 13286

1 you to say in your capacity as CJOC, as the overall

2 commander of the operation you made a decision which you

3 communicated to the Provincial Commissioner. Did I

4 understand you correctly?

5 MAJOR-GENERAL MPEMBE: Correct,

6 Chairperson, of –

7 CHAIRPERSON: What was that decision,

8 stated in a sentence?

9 MAJOR-GENERAL MPEMBE: The decision of

10 going to stage 3.

11 CHAIRPERSON: That meant in effect a

12 decision to use force to disperse and disarm the strikers

13 if they didn't voluntarily lay down their arms. Is that

14 correct?

15 MAJOR-GENERAL MPEMBE: Chairperson, in my

16 understanding it was in the manner as I explained it –

17 CHAIRPERSON: Yes, but am I summarising

18 correct? I mean obviously if they lay down their arms

19 voluntarily you didn't have to go to stage 3, did you?

20 MAJOR-GENERAL MPEMBE: Correct,

21 Chairperson.

22 CHAIRPERSON: And if they didn't lay down

23 their arms voluntarily, what you wanted to do was – well, I

24 think there were three things actually, but let's take them

25 one by one. You wanted to disperse them; you wanted to

Page 13287

1 disarm them; and in the case of some of them, you wanted to
 2 arrest them. Is that right?
 3 MAJOR-GENERAL MPEMBE: Correct,
 4 Chairperson.
 5 CHAIRPERSON: That was what it's all
 6 about.
 7 MAJOR-GENERAL MPEMBE: Correct,
 8 Chairperson.
 9 CHAIRPERSON: And you decided that that
 10 had to be done that day after you communicated it to the
 11 Provincial Commissioner round about 1 o'clock. Is that
 12 right?
 13 MAJOR-GENERAL MPEMBE: Not necessarily at
 14 that time, but –
 15 CHAIRPERSON: But that day.
 16 MAJOR-GENERAL MPEMBE: Yes, Chairperson.
 17 CHAIRPERSON: Alright. Now I must tell
 18 you, I have great difficulty in understanding your evidence
 19 on that point, and I'll tell you why. I've got a couple of
 20 problems and I must put them to you. The first is you were
 21 at the media briefing which the Commissioner held at about
 22 half past 9 that morning. Is that right?
 23 MAJOR-GENERAL MPEMBE: Correct,
 24 Chairperson.
 25 CHAIRPERSON: And did you hear what she

Page 13288

1 said?
 2 MAJOR-GENERAL MPEMBE: Correct,
 3 Chairperson.
 4 CHAIRPERSON: Tell me, before she had the
 5 briefing, did you talk to her at all?
 6 MAJOR-GENERAL MPEMBE: Chairperson, we
 7 didn't speak even about what will be the media briefing
 8 about, but we were just giving her feedback of what was
 9 happening.
 10 CHAIRPERSON: General Annandale in fact
 11 said that he was surprised by what she said. Were you
 12 surprised too?
 13 MAJOR-GENERAL MPEMBE: Actually what he
 14 said, she said there, it was what I thought I reported to
 15 her to say, to me it was seemed as if she was referring if
 16 the process which we thought of Mr Mathunjwa.
 17 CHAIRPERSON: Ja, alright. Anyway, let
 18 me read you what she said. It's page 7 of exhibit HHH40,
 19 4-0. It's line 13 and following. Have you got that
 20 exhibit? Have you got it?
 21 MAJOR-GENERAL MPEMBE: Not – I will, with
 22 respect, if Chairperson can read it to me, yes.
 23 CHAIRPERSON: Alright. Having stated the
 24 problem and what had preceded it, she said at line 13, "As
 25 the police therefore" – I think it's being handed to you.

Page 13289

1 Page 7, line 13.
 2 MAJOR-GENERAL MPEMBE: Yes, Chairperson.
 3 CHAIRPERSON: Got it?
 4 MAJOR-GENERAL MPEMBE: Page 7, line 14?
 5 CHAIRPERSON: Line 13.
 6 MAJOR-GENERAL MPEMBE: Yes, Chairperson.
 7 CHAIRPERSON: Or perhaps one should
 8 actually start at the foot of page 6, just to see it in
 9 context. Line 25, page 6, have you got that? "I also want
 10 to indicate to everyone that we cannot continue to allow
 11 that state of affairs because it undermines the efforts
 12 that we are putting in," something inaudible, "the
 13 colleagues ensuring there's peace and stability in the
 14 country." And then at line 13 on page 7 she says this, "As
 15 the police, therefore, we have deployed these various means
 16 in order to make sure that today we end this violence. My
 17 wish, and the wish of the South African Police leaders is
 18 that we will end it still amicable." I think she means
 19 amicably.
 20 [12:12] "We will end it still amicable and very danger-
 21 free. But I want to caution us all; there's something I
 22 can't talk about. What will happen? It's only God that
 23 knows. My prayer with you all is that today we're going to
 24 be able to," I think the word must be "end these things,"
 25 and then she goes on to deal with something else. So it's

Page 13290

1 clear, is it not, that at that media conference at half
 2 past 9 she told the assembled media, and thereby the world,
 3 that the situation at Marikana was going to end that day.
 4 It was either going to end amicably because the miners were
 5 going to hand their weapons, were going to be disarmed,
 6 hand their weapons over voluntarily, and if they didn't do
 7 so, they would have to be forced to do so. That must
 8 follow from what she said. Is that right?
 9 MAJOR-GENERAL MPEMBE: Yes, Chairperson –
 10 CHAIRPERSON: She had therefore made the
 11 decision already before 9:30 on Thursday – in fact, I think
 12 she made it the Wednesday night, but we won't go there
 13 because you don't know about that –
 14 MAJOR-GENERAL MPEMBE: Yes.
 15 CHAIRPERSON: But quite clearly by 9:30
 16 on Thursday morning she had not only made the decision that
 17 that day if the miners didn't hand over their weapons
 18 voluntarily, they would be forcibly disarmed and dispersed.
 19 Isn't that right?
 20 MAJOR-GENERAL MPEMBE: With the statement
 21 it's correct, Chairperson.
 22 CHAIRPERSON: That's right. So, and she
 23 told that – you didn't know she was going to say that in
 24 advance, did you? She didn't speak to you earlier.
 25 Annandale was surprised. General Annandale said he was

Page 13291

1 surprised when he heard it, and I take it you were
 2 surprised too, weren't you?
 3 MAJOR-GENERAL MPEMBE: Chairperson, now
 4 that I see these words of what "the God will only know,"
 5 then those, that is one that really will I say it surprised
 6 me. But with the matter being ending, that's what I
 7 explained. I was thinking that she was referring to what I
 8 told her about Mr Mathunjwa.
 9 CHAIRPERSON: Yes.
 10 MAJOR-GENERAL MPEMBE: But which to say
 11 what will happen, it's only God that knows, that one I –
 12 CHAIRPERSON: You see, she says, "We want
 13 to do it amicably." What she's also saying is that we're
 14 going to end this violence today, it's going to end, we're
 15 going to end it. So that being so, I don't understand what
 16 decision you could have made and conveyed to her at 1
 17 o'clock. The decision was already made and conveyed to the
 18 world. Isn't that correct?
 19 MAJOR-GENERAL MPEMBE: Chairperson, in
 20 terms of this I understand, it's correct, but as I said
 21 earlier on, I was doing the work as an overall commander to
 22 say that – and that's why I say at that time, 13:30 –
 23 CHAIRPERSON: Yes. No, no, I understand
 24 that. Now I want to ask you something else about this
 25 decision of yours. Something else I want to ask you about

Page 13292

1 the decision you say you made; would I be correct in saying
 2 that that decision, if you made it, was the most important
 3 thing you did on the 16th as overall commander? The most
 4 important thing you did that day is to make that decision.
 5 Is that right?
 6 MAJOR-GENERAL MPEMBE: I'm requesting
 7 Chairperson to repeat the question.
 8 CHAIRPERSON: Sure. What I'm saying to
 9 you is, would I be correct in saying that that decision, if
 10 you made it, was the most important thing you did on the
 11 16th of August? You did other things, obviously other
 12 things too, but the most important thing you did, surely,
 13 was to make that decision, if you did make it. Is that
 14 right?
 15 MAJOR-GENERAL MPEMBE: It's correct,
 16 Chairperson.
 17 CHAIRPERSON: Now would you be kind
 18 enough to look at the first statement, sorry, the second
 19 statement you made in this matter, which is exhibit GGG12.
 20 Please look at page 17, foot of page 17. In paragraph 39 –
 21 have you got it? Not yet.
 22 MAJOR-GENERAL MPEMBE: Paragraph 39,
 23 Chairperson.
 24 CHAIRPERSON: Ja, "At about 11 o'clock
 25 the Provincial Commissioner, Lieutenant-General Mbombo,

Page 13293

1 phoned Mr Mathunjwa concerning his failure to address the
 2 protesters. He reported to us outside the JOC in person,
 3 where Lieutenant-General Mbombo entered into dialogue with
 4 him. I overheard the conversation between the Provincial
 5 Commissioner and Mr Mathunjwa. The Provincial Commissioner
 6 enquired from Mr Mathunjwa as to why he'd gone back on his
 7 word. She reminded him of the importance of his
 8 commitments and how critical it was that he convinced the
 9 protesters to lay down their arms. Mr Mathunjwa responded
 10 by saying that he'd been at the Lonmin management's offices
 11 from early morning, and that management didn't want to
 12 commit to continued negotiations. He stated that was the
 13 reason for him not addressing the protesters. The
 14 Provincial Commissioner emphasised that her concern was
 15 with his commitment to finding a peaceful solution and that
 16 he had to honour his commitment to convince the group to
 17 disarm. He then proceeded to the koppie." Next paragraph
 18 40, "At about 13:30 the Chairperson of the special JOCCOM,
 19 Major-General Annandale, acting on the instruction of the
 20 Provincial Commissioner, called a special JOCCOM meeting to
 21 evaluate the current strategy and the possible
 22 implementation of stage 3." Now before that, the most
 23 important thing you did that day had been done, namely you
 24 made the decision and you conveyed it to the, you say to
 25 the Provincial Commissioner. Why didn't you mention it in

Page 13294

1 the statement? I would have expected the most important
 2 thing that you did to have been recorded in that statement.
 3 How can you explain that? Or sorry, how do you explain
 4 that?
 5 MAJOR-GENERAL MPEMBE: Yes, Chairperson,
 6 for the fact that I did not put it in my statement at that
 7 time, I did not think that I wanted to hide it, but when it
 8 came to say but actually who made the decision, then I
 9 realised that I made a decision and I wanted to state that
 10 I made it at, and even at what time, and –
 11 CHAIRPERSON: The decision had already
 12 been made by the Provincial Commissioner herself at 9:30.
 13 I mean where do you go to if you say you've already made
 14 the decision, you've told the world about it, but I want to
 15 tell you I've now made the same decision and I'm telling
 16 you about it? I mean I must tell you, I don't understand
 17 that. If I'm misunderstanding the situation, now is your
 18 chance to put me right.
 19 MAJOR-GENERAL MPEMBE: Chairperson, I'm
 20 not denying of what has happened to the media, and even
 21 also the other things they came out, I did tell, as I've
 22 said even on the 17th I did brief the media, but with regard
 23 to this, I was just explaining what I did at what time for
 24 any other – it was to explain that also I had that decision
 25 at that time. But, and also I made that decision at that

Page 13295

1 time, but I'm not saying that the Provincial Commissioner
2 has not yet made the decision, but as an overall commander
3 I also made that decision, Chairperson.

4 CHAIRPERSON: One of the points that was
5 raised with you, I think by Mr Bizos – he didn't raise it
6 with you, sorry; he raised it with Major-General Annandale,
7 but it was raised with you as well, was the question as to
8 whether you were effectively functioning as the overall
9 commander, or whether you had been sidelined, and one of
10 the questions you were asked related to the statement in
11 the minutes of the meeting of 1:30 by the Provincial
12 Commissioner that she had requested Major-General Annandale
13 to implement stage 3. But you were asked that question and
14 the answer you gave was, "That's a question you must ask
15 the Provincial Commissioner, you mustn't ask me," which I
16 think is a fair answer in the circumstances. But another
17 point wasn't put to you, that I think you must deal with,
18 and that is the evidence was that Major Annandale said that
19 he wanted the operation to take place at 3:30. He'd fixed
20 the time, in other words, at 3:30. Now did you hear him
21 say that at the JOC?

22 MAJOR-GENERAL MPEMBE: Chairperson, yes,
23 and I think it was also minuted.

24 CHAIRPERSON: Ja, now you see, if you
25 were the overall commander, why didn't you fix the time?

Page 13296

1 Wasn't it a function of the overall commander to say when
2 the operation should take place, should commence? What
3 your answer to that?

4 MAJOR-GENERAL MPEMBE: Ja, Chairperson,
5 at that stage I did not see it as a problem, but I was also
6 thinking that if there could be any other problem or any
7 other changes, since Brigadier Calitz as an operational
8 commander was there, he could change or communicate to us.

9 CHAIRPERSON: But shouldn't you have
10 fixed the time as overall commander at the time? Shouldn't
11 you have done that? You see, so those people who argue
12 that you were sidelined, they're going to rely on that
13 fact. So they didn't put it to you, but that's why I'm
14 putting it to you so we get your answer. We've obviously
15 got to keep an open mind on the question as to whether you
16 were sidelined. We'll decide that at the end of the day
17 when we've heard all the evidence and the arguments, but
18 that's got to be, I predict that's going to be one of the
19 points that are relied on, you see. So we must give you a
20 chance to deal with it. So how do you deal with it?

21 MAJOR-GENERAL MPEMBE: Chairperson, what
22 I would say is that at that time, as I say, I did not see
23 it as a problem, knowing that if there could be any problem
24 about time, then Brigadier Calitz will communicate. But I
25 understand what Chairperson is saying, that I was actually

Page 13297

1 supposed to say no, not 3:30, 15:30, this time.

2 CHAIRPERSON: No, but you should have
3 taken the initiative.

4 MAJOR-GENERAL MPEMBE: Yes.

5 CHAIRPERSON: You should have said, "Look
6 here, I'm in charge here; I'm the overall commander. I say
7 3:30." The fact that you left it to Major-General
8 Annandale and he in fact took the initiative and fixed the
9 time, may be used as a factor, as a fact to argue that you
10 were sidelined. I'm just giving you a chance to deal with
11 it, that's all.

12 MAJOR-GENERAL MPEMBE: Chairperson,
13 knowing that Major-General Annandale as chairing, knowing
14 that Major-General Annandale was chairing, as I normally
15 do, I was checking those that I would see it could cause an
16 immediate problem, I will stop it and change it. But as
17 I'm saying it on that day I couldn't see it that way, but
18 as you, as I understand is that I should actually have said
19 but no, not 15:30, maybe at what time.

20 CHAIRPERSON: Now in the statement that I
21 was quoting to you from, which is GGG12, you said this in
22 the last paragraph 56, "I wish to state that if I'd been
23 told immediately after scene 1, but before scene 2, that
24 people had been killed, I would have directed that police
25 members do a show of force and contain the situation while

Page 13298

1 attending to the scene around the kraal. Effectively I
2 would have directed that we do the same thing that I'd done
3 on Monday, 13 August." So you say "If I'd been told that
4 people had been killed," but I take it you didn't have to
5 be told in as many words. If you realised that people had
6 been killed, you would have done that. Is that right?

7 MAJOR-GENERAL MPEMBE: Correct,
8 Chairperson, if I realised, or if I was made being aware –

9 CHAIRPERSON: Yes, yes, I understand.

10 MAJOR-GENERAL MPEMBE: Yes.

11 CHAIRPERSON: Would you have only done
12 that if you'd been, if you'd realised that people were
13 actually killed, or would it have been enough for you to do
14 what you say you would have done, if you'd realised that
15 there was a very strong possibility, if not probability,
16 that people had been killed?

17 MR NGALWANA: Perhaps the witness doesn't
18 understand the difference between probability and
19 possibility –

20 CHAIRPERSON: Well, do you understand the
21 question, or don't you?

22 MAJOR-GENERAL MPEMBE: Chairperson,
23 saying with the probability or –

24 CHAIRPERSON: Yes, there was a strong
25 probability. I originally said possibility. I withdraw

<p style="text-align: right;">Page 13299</p> <p>1 that. If you'd realised that there was a strong 2 probability that people had been killed, you didn't know 3 they actually were killed but there was a strong 4 probability, it was very probable that they were, would you 5 have also acted as you say here in paragraph 56? Or did 6 you have to know they were actually killed before you did 7 what, or before you would have done what you describe there 8 in para 56? 9 MAJOR-GENERAL MPEMBE: Yes, Chairperson, 10 and that, as I have explained it in my statement, that it 11 was, I said it with the benefit of hindsight – 12 CHAIRPERSON: Yes, yes, no, no, I 13 understand that. So you agree with me then, or don't you? 14 Do you agree with me that even if you hadn't been told that 15 people had died, even if you hadn't realised that people, 16 that definitely people had died, but there was a strong 17 probability, it was very probable that people had died, 18 would you also have acted as you're saying here in para 56? 19 MAJOR-GENERAL MPEMBE: Correct, 20 Chairperson. 21 CHAIRPERSON: Alright. Now in the 22 occurrence book there is an entry which I want to read to 23 you. It's exhibit FFF25. It's paragraph 25, and it's note 24 1017. It reads as follows. If you want to see it, you 25 can, but it's quite short. 15:55, I'm not sure if the time</p>	<p style="text-align: right;">Page 13301</p> <p>1 going to take refuge in the Nyalas. Is that right? And 2 the TRT people would take over because the POP people 3 wouldn't be able to defend themselves against an attack by 4 armed strikers. Do I understand the plan correctly? 5 MAJOR-GENERAL MPEMBE: Correct, 6 Chairperson. 7 CHAIRPERSON: Now the fact that this 8 report said that the group are moving to TRT members, 9 clearly conveys that the POP people then got out of the 10 way, the TRT people are now in the front line, and the note 11 continues, "They try to attack them." Now "they" obviously 12 means the strikers, not the TRT people. Now if the 13 strikers had tried to attack the TRT people, what would the 14 TRT people have done in response? They would have defended 15 themselves, I take it. Is that right? 16 MAJOR-GENERAL MPEMBE: Correct, 17 Chairperson. 18 CHAIRPERSON: They would have used their 19 assault rifles and fired at the advancing strikers. Is 20 that right? 21 MAJOR-GENERAL MPEMBE: Correct, 22 Chairperson. 23 CHAIRPERSON: I know that wasn't intended 24 as the first part of the plan. The first part of the plan 25 was the POP people would deal with them with less than</p>
<p style="text-align: right;">Page 13300</p> <p>1 is right, but I think it's probably more or less. 2 "Situation report, Papa1 reporting the group are moving to 3 TRT members and they try to attack them. Papa1 reporting 4 that the people are moving around and some are down." Now 5 I think you told us that you actually heard that over the 6 radio when you walked to the helicopter. Is that right? 7 MAJOR-GENERAL MPEMBE: Correct, 8 Chairperson. 9 CHAIRPERSON: Now the implications of 10 that surely were clear to you. The group means the 11 strikers, isn't it? 12 MAJOR-GENERAL MPEMBE: Correct, 13 Chairperson. 14 CHAIRPERSON: Now originally the people, 15 the TRT were going to be behind the POP people, weren't 16 they? 17 MAJOR-GENERAL MPEMBE: Yes, Chairperson. 18 CHAIRPERSON: And the POP people were 19 going to use less than lethal force, right? Water cannon, 20 teargas, stun grenades, and so on. Is that right? 21 MAJOR-GENERAL MPEMBE: Correct, 22 Chairperson. 23 CHAIRPERSON: If those methods weren't 24 enough to disperse the people, deter them from advancing, 25 then the plan was, as I understand it, the POP people were</p>	<p style="text-align: right;">Page 13302</p> <p>1 lethal force, but obviously that is now, that stage had 2 been passed. The TRT people would have fired their assault 3 rifles. Some of the group would have been injured at the 4 very least, or possibly killed. Is that right? 5 MAJOR-GENERAL MPEMBE: Correct, 6 Chairperson. 7 CHAIRPERSON: And that's why when the 8 report went on, people moving around and some are down, 9 surely that would have indicated to you that there was – to 10 put it gently – a strong probability that people had been 11 killed. You heard that. You agree with that proposition 12 that I put to you? 13 MAJOR-GENERAL MPEMBE: Chairperson, with 14 the proposition I agree, but when it was said by Papa1, I 15 couldn't understand because Papa1, it was Brigadier Calitz. 16 CHAIRPERSON: Ja. 17 MAJOR-GENERAL MPEMBE: And now to me I 18 couldn't understand where, now where was Brigadier Calitz 19 by then, because if he says he's Papa1 and he's Brigadier 20 Calitz, there was a confusion there. 21 CHAIRPERSON: Ja, but wherever he was, 22 does his actual position matter? He was clearly in a 23 position to see what was happening, and what he saw was a 24 group of strikers advancing on the TRT members, which means 25 the POP people had already gone, trying to attack them,</p>

<p style="text-align: right;">Page 13303</p> <p>1 with obviously predictable consequence, and then after that 2 some were down. Now surely that conveyed - being realistic 3 about the matter - as a high degree of probability, that 4 some people had been shot and were at the very least lying 5 injured. Isn't that right? 6 MAJOR-GENERAL MPEMBE: Correct, 7 Chairperson. 8 CHAIRPERSON: Well, if that's so, why 9 didn't you act as you say you would have acted in para 56? 10 MAJOR-GENERAL MPEMBE: Chairperson, why I 11 was talking about Brigadier Calitz, because the policy in 12 Public Order Policing says that if the people have 13 regrouped, because that's the, have regrouped again, you 14 should continue disarming the people. But now Papa1, that 15 report in the OB, that's why I say if it was Papa, if it 16 was really Brigadier Calitz, then I couldn't understand why 17 it could not have been said it's him but with the benefit 18 of the hindsight, Chairperson, as I said he said also he 19 did not even see that people have died. 20 [12:32] CHAIRPERSON: Does it matter who it was. 21 If someone in PAPA 1 gave that report over the radio, the 22 person concerned wouldn't have made it up, wouldn't have 23 broadcast false information, whoever said it, who heard and 24 there was no reason to not believe it, isn't that right? 25 MAJOR-GENERAL MPEMBE: I think my problem</p>	<p style="text-align: right;">Page 13305</p> <p>1 MAJOR-GENERAL MPEMBE: Yes. 2 CHAIRPERSON: But if tell everyone must 3 do what you said here in 56 I take it Kidd denied he would 4 have heard that too. If you'd said what you say in 56 you 5 would have done, now I take it Kidd and Naidoo would have 6 heard you also wouldn't they? 7 MAJOR-GENERAL MPEMBE: They could have 8 heard me yes, Chairperson. 9 CHAIRPERSON: And if that had happened 10 then there is - it's difficult to predict exactly what 11 would have happened but it does look as if some of the 12 killings at scene 2, some at least of the killings at scene 13 2 might not have happened. Is that right? 14 MAJOR-GENERAL MPEMBE: Chairperson, I am 15 not sure. As I understand from General Naidoo and Captain 16 Kidd and as I'm saying, Chairperson, again it was my 17 problem to say but where was Brigadier Calitz and why it 18 was not reported by him but I was afraid of confusing the 19 members on the ground. 20 CHAIRPERSON: If you'd taken the risk of 21 confusion the results might have been different but let's 22 not take that any further. The next point I want to - 23 paragraph I want to deal with is paragraph 52 and 53 of 24 that statement, page 22. This is GGG12 again, paragraph 52 25 and 53. If you've got that in front of you it's page 22.</p>
<p style="text-align: right;">Page 13304</p> <p>1 was there because when the operation is in the hands of the 2 operational commander actually he is the one because what I 3 was afraid of is to confuse the people. To give an 4 instruction where I was not there on the scene because 5 probably of what was happening that is what was my problem 6 at that time. 7 CHAIRPERSON: Ja, but you see the problem 8 is you were the overall commander. You tell us in Para 56 9 what you would have done in certain circumstances, it 10 appears that that circumstance something close to it 11 existed. You say you then issued a direction to the police 12 members to do a show of force and contain the situation 13 while attending to the scene around the kraal. Effectively 14 you would have stopped the advance to scene 2 because the 15 situation would have been frozen. The situation could then 16 have been assessed as to what was happening and then the 17 situation at scene might well have been dealt with 18 differently. That's effectively what you're saying isn't 19 it? And that would have saved - is that right? 20 MAJOR-GENERAL MPEMBE: In a sense of 21 saying particularly for Brigadier Calitz, as I have 22 explained that with regard to General Naidoo and Kidd I 23 could not have done anything, Chairperson because that was 24 not reported to me. 25 CHAIRPERSON: I understand that.</p>	<p style="text-align: right;">Page 13306</p> <p>1 MAJOR-GENERAL MPEMBE: Chairperson, it's 2 paragraph? 3 CHAIRPERSON: 52 and 53. 4 MAJOR-GENERAL MPEMBE: Oh yes, 5 Chairperson. 6 CHAIRPERSON: You've got them? Page 22, 7 you've got them? 8 MAJOR-GENERAL MPEMBE: Yes, Chairperson. 9 CHAIRPERSON: In 52 you tell us that you 10 went back to the JOC, after having been in the helicopter 11 for about 20 minutes and you say how you arrived, when you 12 arrived at the JOC you enquired whether the scene was being 13 attended to and you're now telling us what happened when 14 you got back at the JOC which must been, I don't know 15 exactly when but sometime after quarter past four, probably 16 closer to half past four was it? Is that right? Am I 17 right? 18 MAJOR-GENERAL MPEMBE: Correct, 19 Chairperson. 20 CHAIRPERSON: So you went back to the JOC 21 and you enquired whether the scene was being attended to, 22 Brigadier Van Zyl confirmed so, Brigadier Pretorius said 23 IPID had been informed. Major Naidoo confirmed he was 24 taking emergency medical services based at forward holding 25 area 1 to the koppie. Next paragraph "I immediately left</p>

<p style="text-align: right;">Page 13307</p> <p>1 for the Marikana Police Station with Brigadier Seboloke. I 2 found the conditions not conducive, the police station was 3 under renovation, it didn't have power, cells to detain the 4 arrested. I approached mine management and SAPS was 5 provided with a processing space, a short distance from the 6 JOC to utilise as a processing centre." Now that according 7 to this statement made by you in November appears to have 8 taken place immediately after what's set out in 52, Para 52 9 which was after you got back to the JOC, having been in the 10 helicopter. It didn't happen in the morning. It happened 11 in the afternoon after you got back to the JOC from the 12 helicopter. That's what this paragraph says. Is that 13 wrong? 14 MAJOR-GENERAL MPEMBE: Chairperson, you 15 interpreting correct but what I was actually trying to 16 explain here and that's what you even asked me did you 17 approach them. I was going to check what was given to 18 Brigadier Seboloke and Van Zyl in the morning. I wanted to 19 confirm it myself and also to make sure that what we tasked 20 them in the morning is actually have happened. 21 CHAIRPERSON: I don't understand that. 22 Why didn't you just phone them up and say look here I 23 received a report about the situation at your police 24 station. We've got some arrested people we want to detain 25 have you got cells in which we can detain them and have you</p>	<p style="text-align: right;">Page 13309</p> <p>1 want to move to another topic. I think it's been put over 2 and over again in this Commission and I think it's accepted 3 by SAPS that it's not a crime to take part in an 4 unprotected strike. If you take part in an unprotected 5 strike you run severe civil consequences, you can be 6 dismissed and you can't an order that you be reinstated. 7 It's not a crime. 8 MR NGALWANA: Chair, that's not a correct 9 legal proposition - 10 CHAIRPERSON: It is as a matter of fact. 11 I'm not prepared to argue it with you now, that is correct. 12 Shall we carry on? It's not a crime, that's the legal 13 proposition I'm putting, it's not a crime to take part in 14 an unprotected strike. Do you accept that? 15 MR NGALWANA: Chair, that's not a correct 16 legal proposition. 17 CHAIRPERSON: Is it a crime? 18 MR NGALWANA: Yes, it is a criminal 19 offence, Chair which - 20 CHAIRPERSON: To do what? 21 MR NGALWANA: - which is punishable by a 22 term of imprisonment or a fine. 23 CHAIRPERSON: Under what section of the 24 Labour Relations Act? 25 MR NGALWANA: No, it's not the Labour</p>
<p style="text-align: right;">Page 13308</p> <p>1 got power. You didn't have to go there, did you? 2 MAJOR-GENERAL MPEMBE: Chairperson, with 3 my experience with some of the members they will say things 4 are right and when you wanted to actually to effect what 5 they have said you normally find it very different. 6 CHAIRPERSON: I understand, this is the 7 converse case. You'd been told in the morning as I 8 understand it that things weren't right, isn't that 9 correct? They didn't tell you in the morning, ja sure 10 bring as many arrested people as you can find, we can 11 accommodate them. They told you did they not, according to 12 you, you didn't enquire yourself, I think you asked someone 13 else to enquire for you but you were told that there was 14 this problem, weren't you? 15 MAJOR-GENERAL MPEMBE: In the morning, 16 Chairperson, we were told that this is the condition of the 17 police station. 18 CHAIRPERSON: Ja. 19 MAJOR-GENERAL MPEMBE: And then I said to 20 Brigadier Seboloke and Van Zyl because they were given 21 different tasking probably, precisely each one of them knew 22 what was given. But when I was given the feedback then I 23 had just to confirm what was said there could actually have 24 been correct. 25 CHAIRPERSON: I see, thank you. Now, I</p>	<p style="text-align: right;">Page 13310</p> <p>1 Relations Act, it's the Regulation of Gatherings Act, 2 Chair. 3 CHAIRPERSON: No, we're not talking about 4 gatherings, we're talking about taking part in an 5 unprotected strike. It's a different matter. 6 MR NGALWANA: I beg your pardon. 7 CHAIRPERSON: Yes, alright. You'll 8 withdraw your objection before I overrule it. 9 MR NGALWANA: Absolutely, Chair, 10 absolutely. 11 CHAIRPERSON: Now let's go back to where 12 we were. It's not a crime to take part in an unprotected 13 strike, do you accept that? Do you accept that? 14 MAJOR-GENERAL MPEMBE: I'll accept it, 15 Chairperson. 16 CHAIRPERSON: And I think to be fair to 17 you, you made it quite clear on the 13th when you addressed 18 the strikers by the railway line. You weren't going to 19 deal with them for taking part in a strike, all you were 20 concerned about was the violence. And the violence which 21 was rendered probably by the fact that they were in 22 possession of dangerous weapons. Is that right? 23 MAJOR-GENERAL MPEMBE: Correct, 24 Chairperson. 25 CHAIRPERSON: And I think it's also fair</p>

<p style="text-align: right;">Page 13311</p> <p>1 to say that the police attitude was, up to a certain point 2 was consistent in that regard. I think Lieutenant-Colonel 3 McIntosh also stressed, did he not that we're not concerned 4 with the strike, that's between you and Lonmin and we're 5 not dealing with that. We're just concerned about the 6 dangerous weapons. Is that correct? It was because the 7 dangerous weapons were there that the section that Mr 8 Ngalwana refers to comes into operation because the 9 gathering then became an illegal gathering because the 10 people were armed. That's correct isn't it? 11 MAJOR-GENERAL MPEMBE: It's correct, 12 Chairperson, maybe I may add that also with the killings 13 and the - 14 CHAIRPERSON: Yes, yes, yes, sorry, sorry 15 what had happened - there are protected - I'm sorry, there 16 are unprotected strikes and unprotected strikes. There are 17 unprotected strikes that are peaceful, there's nothing with 18 them as far as the criminal law is concerned, there are 19 unprotected strikes which people try to enforce by 20 violence, intimidation and violence, in some cases even 21 murder. So if there's an unprotected strike which people 22 to enforce by murder and mayhem the police have to deal 23 with that to uphold the criminal law. To arrest the 24 murderers, arrest the intimidators and deal with the 25 situation from a law and order perspective. Is that</p>	<p style="text-align: right;">Page 13313</p> <p>1 this "I think the question that relates to that I'm saying 2 we are ending the strike today." Now it wasn't the 3 intention of the police to end the strike was it? That 4 we've agreed would have been inappropriate. That wouldn't 5 have been enforcing the criminal law, that would be have 6 been invading the civil sphere. So when she said "we are 7 ending the strike today" she wasn't correct was she? 8 MAJOR-GENERAL MPEMBE: I would say, 9 Chairperson, I don't how she said it. 10 CHAIRPERSON: Well I read you what she 11 from the transcript. 12 MAJOR-GENERAL MPEMBE: But I'll tell you 13 what I would say that it was to say to end what was 14 happening - 15 CHAIRPERSON: Well that's not the 16 language she used. She earlier had spoken about the 17 violence, I think, but she now she says she's going to end 18 the strike. Now did you remonstrate with her afterwards 19 and say look here, Provincial Commissioner, we're not here 20 to end the strike, that would be an improper act, exercise 21 of police power. We are simply here to end the violence. 22 Did you say that to her? 23 MAJOR-GENERAL MPEMBE: Chairperson, I 24 didn't say it. Actually when she gave the speech or talk 25 there I didn't see any speech that was written as is</p>
<p style="text-align: right;">Page 13312</p> <p>1 correct? 2 MAJOR-GENERAL MPEMBE: Correct, 3 Chairperson. 4 CHAIRPERSON: But it's not the police's 5 job to end the strike, that's a civil matter, that's 6 between the strikers and the employers and you to be fair 7 acted consistently in accordance with that principle. Is 8 that correct? 9 MAJOR-GENERAL MPEMBE: Correct, 10 Chairperson. 11 CHAIRPERSON: As did Lieutenant-Colonel 12 McIntosh. Right? 13 MAJOR-GENERAL MPEMBE: Correct, 14 Chairperson. 15 CHAIRPERSON: You were present at the 16 media conference addressed by the Provincial Commissioner 17 at 9:30. You were, I think, given a copy of HHH40. Would 18 you look at it again please? Turn this time to page 11. 19 Have you got it? 20 MAJOR-GENERAL MPEMBE: Chairperson, I am 21 on page 11. 22 CHAIRPERSON: Good, would you look at 23 line 18 please? Now remember she's already said that we're 24 going to end the situation today and now in answer to a 25 question, I think, from one of the reporters there she says</p>	<p style="text-align: right;">Page 13314</p> <p>1 normally done, as I've indicated earlier to say whether was 2 there any speech prepared or was it prepared by somebody 3 else. These notes as the Chairperson can see it we found 4 them after the media briefing and then what then he has 5 said sometimes it might not have been have been 6 understanding it in the manner that is now written here. 7 And that is as a result of that, Chairperson, I did not go 8 to her and say but it's not our work to end up the strike. 9 CHAIRPERSON: You see if you read the 10 whole transcript you'll see that after she'd made the 11 initial remarks, part of which I quoted to you, they then 12 took questions and she got some questions from various 13 journalists there and when she answered the question you 14 see, and the paragraph I read you now is an answer to one 15 of the questions. So she wasn't speaking from prepared 16 speech at that stage. She was ad-libbing as we would say. 17 Now the point is it was quite a serious statement for her 18 to make "we're ending the strike," which we've agreed would 19 not be an appropriate exercise to police power. Do you 20 agree with that? 21 MAJOR-GENERAL MPEMBE: Ja, I agree with 22 that, Chairperson. 23 CHAIRPERSON: So I must - you're the 24 Deputy Commissioner, so why didn't you go to the Provincial 25 Commissioner and say look here, perhaps afterwards, it</p>

<p style="text-align: right;">Page 13315</p> <p>1 might have been a bit embarrassing to do it there in front 2 of the journalists, but afterwards to say to her look for 3 heaven's sake we're not here ending the strike if that's 4 what you think. You must disabuse your mind of that 5 immediately and you never raised it with her at all. 6 MAJOR-GENERAL MPEMBE: Chairperson, now 7 that the Chairperson put it also in perspective to say she 8 was answering the questions, she did not answer all the 9 questions and when we were all there. There were other 10 medias that were late where she could go there like I 11 remember of the Etv but there were other medias where I was 12 present and that's why I am saying if this was said in my 13 presence and I agree, Chairperson, that I should have done 14 it. But as I have explained earlier my interpretation as I 15 said there no notes but if it was done by Etv then I would 16 say to the Chairperson I was not there. 17 CHAIRPERSON: I understand, not on 18 evidence that I've heard in the Commission, I understand 19 from a recording I heard that she also said something like 20 that on the ENCA interview afterwards. "We'll end the 21 strike," but I didn't ask you about that because I assumed 22 you weren't present. That's something which she will 23 presumably be asked about when she gives evidence. 24 MAJOR-GENERAL MPEMBE: Correct, 25 Chairperson.</p>	<p style="text-align: right;">Page 13317</p> <p>1 asking, General. General, on the 13th of August 2012 a stun 2 grenade is thrown, at that time it's suggested to you that 3 the strikers may have thought they were being fired at with 4 live ammunition. Did you, at the time when the stun 5 grenade was thrown by Lieutenant Baloyi, know what the 6 strikers were thinking? Did you know what was going on in 7 their minds? 8 MAJOR-GENERAL MPEMBE: No but what I'm 9 saying - I'm sorry, Chairperson, I always like to explain. 10 CHAIRPERSON: Explain. It's important he 11 be given a chance to explain. It was never put to you that 12 that's what you thought at the time but Mr Ngalwana is 13 entitled to ask you whether you realised it at the time and 14 I understood you to say you didn't. With hindsight you 15 recognised that it's so but if you want to explain 16 something further go ahead, it's your evidence. 17 MAJOR-GENERAL MPEMBE: My explanation is 18 with the sounds of the - they could have think at that time 19 but that me I could have realised that that is what they 20 were thinking. 21 MR NGALWANA: The Chairperson put to you 22 that you must have foreseen the possibility of blood shed, 23 perhaps not on the scale at which it happened. Do you 24 remember that? 25 MAJOR-GENERAL MPEMBE: Correct,</p>
<p style="text-align: right;">Page 13316</p> <p>1 CHAIRPERSON: Anyway I've put my 2 questions to you, thank you very much. Anyone wish to ask 3 any questions arising from any of the questions I asked? 4 MR NGALWANA: Yes, I do, Chair. May I go 5 ahead, Chair? General, you were asked by the Chairman 6 whether you agree that the strikers on the 13th of August 7 2012 may have thought that they were being fired at with 8 live ammunition when the stun grenade was thrown. Do you 9 remember that? 10 MAJOR-GENERAL MPEMBE: Correct, 11 Chairperson. 12 MR NGALWANA: Did you know what the 13 strikers were thinking when Lieutenant Baloyi threw the 14 stun grenade at them on the 13th of August 2012? 15 MAJOR-GENERAL MPEMBE: Chairperson is 16 saying that at that time did I know what they were 17 thinking? 18 MR NGALWANA: Yes, did you know what they 19 were thinking? 20 MAJOR-GENERAL MPEMBE: At that time I did 21 not know but what I'm saying now with what they are saying 22 to the statement is that the sounds of the stun grenade 23 that could have given them to say that that could have been 24 a firearm. 25 MR NGALWANA: But that's not what I'm</p>	<p style="text-align: right;">Page 13318</p> <p>1 Chairperson. 2 MR NGALWANA: I'm sorry that's not a 3 question, I just put this as a note. 4 CHAIRPERSON: - say perhaps, I think he 5 said and I didn't suggest there was anything wrong with it, 6 he did not foresee, I think I indicated that didn't I? Did 7 not foresee bloodshed on the scale that took place. 8 MR NGALWANA: Yes, that's why I only put 9 it as a note, Chair. General, there was also a proposition 10 put to you which had been put by Mr Bizos some time ago 11 about your being side-lined. One of the indications it was 12 alleged was that the instruction was given to Major-General 13 Annandale to implement stage 3 and not to you who were a 14 CJOC. Did you have reason to disagree, well let me start 15 this, was Major-General Annandale your deputy as a CJOC in 16 the hierarchy? 17 MAJOR-GENERAL MPEMBE: Correct, 18 Chairperson, that's also it. 19 MR NGALWANA: Did you have any reason to 20 disagree with him saying the implementation should start at 21 3:30? 22 [12:52] MAJOR-GENERAL MPEMBE: No, as I said that 23 I didn't see it as a problem at the time. 24 COMMISSIONER HEMRAJ: That decision to 25 start -</p>

<p style="text-align: right;">Page 13319</p> <p>1 MR NGALWANA: You were referred –</p> <p>2 COMMISSIONER HEMRAJ: Sorry, that</p> <p>3 decision to start at 3:30, was there any discussion about</p> <p>4 it prior to it being recorded as a discussion, as a</p> <p>5 decision?</p> <p>6 MAJOR-GENERAL MPEMBE: No, Chairperson,</p> <p>7 the only thing that I remember General Annandale, it was</p> <p>8 that it should be done before it becomes sunset, but –</p> <p>9 COMMISSIONER HEMRAJ: Was there no</p> <p>10 discussion about that?</p> <p>11 MAJOR-GENERAL MPEMBE: No, it was raised</p> <p>12 there already to say at least let us start by 13:30 so that</p> <p>13 it could not take us until it is very late and it is dark.</p> <p>14 MR NGALWANA: You were referred to FFF25,</p> <p>15 entry 1017, and with your finger on that, you were also</p> <p>16 referred to GGG12, paragraph 56 of your second statement.</p> <p>17 I recall your first statement was an IPID statement.</p> <p>18 GGG12, paragraph 56, and it was put to you that you would</p> <p>19 have known with reference to entry 1017 in FFF25, that</p> <p>20 people would have been shot, some of them injured, perhaps</p> <p>21 some of them killed when they attacked the TRT. That was a</p> <p>22 situational report at 1017. You recall that?</p> <p>23 MAJOR-GENERAL MPEMBE: Correct,</p> <p>24 Chairperson.</p> <p>25 MR NGALWANA: When, or did you hear that</p>	<p style="text-align: right;">Page 13321</p> <p>1 before scene 2, that people had been killed, I would have</p> <p>2 directed that police members do a show of force and contain</p> <p>3 the situation while attending to the scene around the</p> <p>4 kraal. Effectively I would have directly that we do the</p> <p>5 same thing that I had done on Monday, 13 August 2012." Now</p> <p>6 as CJOC, would you have been able to stop the operation</p> <p>7 from the dizzy heights of the Coin Security chopper?</p> <p>8 CHAIRPERSON: [Microphone off, inaudible]</p> <p>9 interrupt you –</p> <p>10 MR NGALWANA: Let me rephrase the</p> <p>11 question –</p> <p>12 CHAIRPERSON: But were you in the dizzy</p> <p>13 heights in the Coin helicopter when you heard that over the</p> <p>14 radio? I understood you were on the ground, walking</p> <p>15 towards the helicopter. Is that right?</p> <p>16 MAJOR-GENERAL MPEMBE: Correct,</p> <p>17 Chairperson.</p> <p>18 MR NGALWANA: Would you have been able to</p> <p>19 stop that operation without the concurrence of the</p> <p>20 operational commander?</p> <p>21 MAJOR-GENERAL MPEMBE: No, Chairperson,</p> <p>22 as I want to explain this, because even though the entry</p> <p>23 said Papa1, that was my worry to say but Papa1 should be</p> <p>24 Brigadier Calitz and as an operational commander he should,</p> <p>25 because he's in a better view to see what is happening, so</p>
<p style="text-align: right;">Page 13320</p> <p>1 situational report on your radio?</p> <p>2 MAJOR-GENERAL MPEMBE: I did hear when it</p> <p>3 was said that the people were attacked – what is it? – the</p> <p>4 group were moving and attacking TRT.</p> <p>5 MR NGALWANA: When did you hear it? Do</p> <p>6 you remember?</p> <p>7 MAJOR-GENERAL MPEMBE: No, it is on the</p> <p>8 radio. It was on the radio.</p> <p>9 MR NGALWANA: Yes, at roughly what time?</p> <p>10 If you remember.</p> <p>11 MAJOR-GENERAL MPEMBE: I would not be</p> <p>12 precise with the time, but I, it was the time when I was</p> <p>13 going to the chopper.</p> <p>14 MR NGALWANA: With reference to what you</p> <p>15 say in paragraph 56 of your statement, let's read it</p> <p>16 together, General. It's exhibit GGG4. This is what you</p> <p>17 say, and I quote – have you got it with you?</p> <p>18 MAJOR-GENERAL MPEMBE: Is it GGG?</p> <p>19 MR NGALWANA: 12, I beg your pardon.</p> <p>20 MAJOR-GENERAL MPEMBE: Yes, yes.</p> <p>21 MR NGALWANA: GGG12, paragraph 56.</p> <p>22 MAJOR-GENERAL MPEMBE: I do have GGG12,</p> <p>23 yes.</p> <p>24 MR NGALWANA: You say, "I wish to state</p> <p>25 that if I had been told immediately after scene 1, but</p>	<p style="text-align: right;">Page 13322</p> <p>1 that is where the confusion came, as I've said, so that's</p> <p>2 why I could not have done and expected Brigadier Calitz to</p> <p>3 do it. But if it's that the people were really dead, then</p> <p>4 I could have stopped it.</p> <p>5 MR NGALWANA: Could you have stopped it</p> <p>6 without visuals of what was going on at the scene, General?</p> <p>7 MAJOR-GENERAL MPEMBE: No, Chairperson,</p> <p>8 and this is what already I've said, because I expected that</p> <p>9 Brigadier Calitz will say people have died. At least if</p> <p>10 that could have been confirmed by Brigadier Calitz.</p> <p>11 MR NGALWANA: So when you say in</p> <p>12 paragraph 56 of GGG12, "If I had been told immediately</p> <p>13 after the scene," you're not saying if I were at the scene,</p> <p>14 if you had been told and you are at the JOC, you have no</p> <p>15 visuals, so you don't see what's going on at the scene,</p> <p>16 would you have been able to stop, without the visuals,</p> <p>17 without seeing what is going on at the scene?</p> <p>18 MAJOR-GENERAL MPEMBE: Without the visual</p> <p>19 I could not have done, but what I was talking – okay,</p> <p>20 because even on the radio, as I said it was not clear, even</p> <p>21 though it was reported to say by Papa1, but my worry was</p> <p>22 that is it, have people died or not.</p> <p>23 MR NGALWANA: I'm not sure what the</p> <p>24 elaboration is about. General, let me ask it finally, this</p> <p>25 is the last question I'm putting to you on this issue,</p>

Page 13323

1 paragraph 56. You are at the JOC. You receive a
 2 situational report that strikers are attacking TRT; TRT are
 3 shooting in self-defence or private defence. Some of the
 4 strikers are down. You hear this on the radio at the JOC.
 5 You're not seeing anything, right. You're not the
 6 operational commander. You're sitting there, you're the
 7 CJOC. Is it within your power to stop the operation just
 8 by hearing, not seeing, and without consulting the
 9 operational commander, who sees things?
 10 MAJOR-GENERAL MPEMBE: No, Chairperson.
 11 As I've said, I do not want to confuse.
 12 MR NGALWANA: Thank you, Chair, those are
 13 the question.
 14 MR SHOZI: Chair, just one small point,
 15 with your leave –
 16 CHAIRPERSON: Yes.
 17 MR SHOZI: And this arises really –
 18 CHAIRPERSON: You can even ask it if it's
 19 a big point.
 20 MR SHOZI: Chair, this arises in the
 21 context of the questioning which you had with General
 22 Mpembe earlier in the context of HHH40. Now you will
 23 recall, Chair, that on the 10th of August, it's a Friday,
 24 Lonmin obtained a court order which declared, among other
 25 things, the strike unprotected. Now that order was served

Page 13324

1 on both unions and was displayed on the notice boards. So
 2 to the extent that the strikers embarked upon the strike
 3 beyond the 10th of August, they were in contempt of a court
 4 order. We thought we must just bring it to your attention,
 5 Chair.
 6 CHAIRPERSON: I take it that's an issue
 7 that can be argued later, but it is common cause there was
 8 such an order –
 9 MR SHOZI: The point, Chair –
 10 CHAIRPERSON: Yes, yes, I think I
 11 understand what the point is, but if you want to elaborate
 12 on it you may do so. You don't want to elaborate on it;
 13 you just made the point, right.
 14 MR SHOZI: Ja, I've made the point,
 15 Chair. Thanks.
 16 CHAIRPERSON: Anyone else want to ask
 17 questions arising? It seems not. We will adjourn now
 18 until Thursday morning at 9 o'clock. I've explained
 19 already what will happen between now and then. The
 20 General, you're excused. Thank you for your attendance
 21 over this long period and for the evidence you gave, and as
 22 I've said before, those who wish to oppose the application
 23 for postponement must file their papers with the secretary
 24 of the Commission before close of business on Tuesday, and
 25 obviously you'll arrange that copies are given to the other

Page 13325

1 parties, and the application for postponement will be
 2 argued on Friday. We will now adjourn.
 3 [13:01] [Microphone off, inaudible] adjourn the
 4 proceedings, I understand you want to say something.
 5 MAJOR-GENERAL MPEMBE: Chairperson, it
 6 was to express my gratitude in the manner in which the
 7 Commissioners and esteemed Commission, they have asked me
 8 and they have guided me in giving this evidence, and to me
 9 it was also a learning curve, and I could be able to put
 10 the story the way in which I understand what could have
 11 happened. Thanks, Chairperson.
 12 CHAIRPERSON: Thank you, General. We now
 13 will adjourn.
 14 [NO FURTHER QUESTIONS – WITNESS EXCUSED]
 15 [COMMISSION ADJOURNED]
 16 .
 17 .
 18 .
 19 .
 20 .
 21 .
 22 .
 23 .
 24 .
 25 .

A	<p>adjournment 13246:12 13246:17 13247:6</p> <p>ADJOURNS 13247:10</p> <p>admitted 13218:21</p> <p>adult 13212:2 13214:2</p> <p>advance 13290:24 13304:14</p> <p>advancing 13300:24 13301:19 13302:24</p> <p>advantage 13193:14</p> <p>advised 13232:7</p> <p>Advocate 13206:17,17 13248:19 13253:20 13257:7</p> <p>ad-libbing 13314:16</p> <p>affairs 13289:11</p> <p>affidavit 13247:21,24 13247:25 13248:4</p> <p>afraid 13249:23 13304:3 13305:18</p> <p>African 13192:14 13258:3,4 13261:1 13270:12 13289:17</p> <p>afternoon 13209:20 13307:11</p> <p>ago 13318:10</p> <p>agree 13254:15 13260:3 13262:21 13270:18,19 13282:24 13283:16 13299:13,14 13302:11,14 13314:20,21 13315:13 13316:6</p> <p>agreed 13208:16 13244:14 13247:20 13313:4 13314:18</p> <p>agreeing 13224:1</p> <p>ahead 13316:5 13317:16</p> <p>aimed 13193:11</p> <p>alive 13255:7 13266:20 13267:18</p> <p>allegation 13222:15 13223:10 13231:5</p> <p>allege 13267:13</p> <p>alleged 13237:15 13318:12</p> <p>allegedly 13222:6</p> <p>alleges 13220:18 13221:18 13264:2</p> <p>allow 13263:16 13270:5 13289:10</p> <p>alright 13205:23 13221:19 13239:16 13274:19 13278:22 13284:17 13287:17 13288:17,23 13299:21 13310:7</p> <p>ambulance 13266:16</p> <p>amicable 13289:18,20</p> <p>amicably 13289:19 13290:4 13291:13</p> <p>ammunition 13198:19 13198:23 13199:3 13255:1 13263:8,11</p>	<p>13264:7,8,10,16 13268:22 13269:6 13271:19 13273:3,5 13273:11,15,16,22 13316:8 13317:4</p> <p>ANC 13201:6</p> <p>anger 13272:15</p> <p>angle 13278:23</p> <p>Annandale 13204:7,22 13209:8,13,14 13285:20 13288:10 13290:25,25 13293:19 13295:6,12 13295:18 13297:8,13 13297:14 13318:13 13318:15 13319:7</p> <p>annexure 13247:25</p> <p>announce 13191:3 13251:14</p> <p>announced 13191:7</p> <p>answer 13193:20 13197:5 13203:8 13209:14 13236:24 13239:6 13244:24 13245:4,6,7,19 13246:18 13270:18 13273:24 13295:14 13295:16 13296:3,14 13312:24 13314:14 13315:8</p> <p>answered 13198:3 13314:13</p> <p>answering 13315:8</p> <p>answers 13274:15</p> <p>anticipate 13248:25</p> <p>anybody 13194:17 13249:22 13268:20</p> <p>anybody's 13267:20</p> <p>anyone's 13222:22</p> <p>anyway 13244:7,8 13248:24 13266:2 13269:9 13276:12 13288:17 13316:1</p> <p>apart 13201:8,10</p> <p>apparently 13205:1 13261:9 13264:22</p> <p>appear 13217:22 13220:23 13239:3</p> <p>appeared 13219:5</p> <p>appears 13193:20 13243:12 13257:24 13304:10 13307:7</p> <p>application 13191:20 13248:9,11 13324:22 13325:1</p> <p>appointed 13265:15</p> <p>approach 13198:12 13307:17</p> <p>approached 13307:4</p> <p>appropriate 13191:12 13248:18 13255:18 13314:19</p> <p>appropriately 13248:23</p> <p>approved 13239:16</p> <p>area 13209:10 13228:4</p>	<p>13306:25</p> <p>aren't 13195:24</p> <p>argue 13296:11 13297:9 13309:11</p> <p>argued 13324:7 13325:2</p> <p>argument 13192:1</p> <p>arguments 13296:17</p> <p>arises 13323:17,20</p> <p>arising 13316:3 13324:17</p> <p>armed 13267:13 13301:4 13311:10</p> <p>arms 13207:14 13209:21 13286:13 13286:18,23 13293:9</p> <p>army 13270:13</p> <p>arrange 13196:20 13197:15,17 13324:25</p> <p>arrangements 13197:22 13226:15</p> <p>arrest 13205:22 13245:13 13281:3 13287:2 13311:23,24</p> <p>arrested 13307:4,24 13308:10</p> <p>arrived 13272:6 13306:11,12</p> <p>ascertain 13224:12</p> <p>asked 13195:5 13213:3 13218:12 13220:13 13225:19 13230:13 13241:18 13244:22 13248:23 13258:4 13260:13 13268:9 13271:12 13278:4 13279:20 13295:10 13295:13 13307:16 13308:12 13315:23 13316:3,5 13325:7</p> <p>asking 13195:19 13278:12 13317:1</p> <p>aspect 13261:20 13279:25</p> <p>aspects 13277:17</p> <p>assault 13210:10 13215:8 13301:19 13302:2</p> <p>assegais 13214:8</p> <p>assembled 13290:2</p> <p>assessed 13235:4,6 13304:16</p> <p>assessment 13235:2,8 13236:2</p> <p>assist 13214:24 13272:4</p> <p>assistance 13193:13 13266:16</p> <p>assisted 13272:2</p> <p>assume 13256:6</p> <p>assumed 13315:21</p> <p>assumption 13268:10 13268:13</p> <p>attached 13247:24</p> <p>attack 13199:9,15</p>	<p>13258:21 13259:11 13259:19 13262:14 13267:11,11,12 13281:9,10 13300:3 13301:3,11,13 13302:25</p> <p>attacked 13201:19,20 13259:16 13264:17 13267:15 13268:15 13273:7 13274:10,11 13281:25 13319:21 13320:3</p> <p>attacking 13215:17 13273:15 13320:4 13323:2</p> <p>attacks 13254:7 13258:16 13259:1 13271:10</p> <p>attempt 13231:11</p> <p>attempted 13282:11</p> <p>attempting 13196:17</p> <p>attempts 13196:25,25</p> <p>attendance 13324:20</p> <p>attended 13306:13,21</p> <p>attending 13298:1 13304:13 13321:3</p> <p>attention 13324:4</p> <p>attitude 13311:1</p> <p>audience 13194:3</p> <p>audio 13193:5 13194:8 13194:13</p> <p>August 13191:1 13195:12 13199:4 13206:22,24 13207:3 13214:7,8 13215:9 13216:10,12 13217:3 13217:20 13224:10 13224:18 13228:19 13229:5,24 13230:17 13230:24 13231:17 13232:20 13233:16 13240:7 13242:18,22 13242:24,24,24,24,25 13242:25 13243:5 13249:18 13251:21 13253:6,24 13292:11 13298:3 13316:6,14 13317:1 13321:5 13323:23 13324:3</p> <p>authorised 13226:5,7 13226:12,19 13227:5 13228:5,15 13229:2,2 13229:17,19,21 13230:10,10,15,19,25 13231:8,10,19 13232:4,11,11,16 13233:13 13234:5,15</p> <p>available 13191:7 13192:6,15 13193:7 13194:19 13204:3 13227:22</p> <p>avert 13195:10</p> <p>avoid 13196:7 13283:14</p> <p>aware 13220:10,13 13231:14 13298:8</p>
----------	--	---	---	---

axe 13256:19 13280:4 13281:11	13317:22 bloodshed 13195:10,10 13283:13,14,25 13284:9,12 13318:7	13267:1 13296:7,24 13302:15,18,20 13303:11,16 13304:21 13305:17 13321:24 13322:2,9 13322:10	13195:21 13210:21 13210:22 13212:16 13213:2 13214:22 13215:3 13224:8 13227:22 13228:3 13231:3,6 13238:10 13242:4 13243:21 13244:5,17 13247:7 13247:16 13248:2 13249:4,5,14,14 13250:2,16,25 13252:1,7,23 13268:8 13274:4 13285:21 13309:8,15,19 13310:2,9 13316:4,5 13318:9 13323:12,14 13323:20,23 13324:5 13324:9,15	13313:6 civilian 13249:17 civilians 13250:12 CJOC 13196:6,9,15,19 13197:9 13198:22 13202:24 13203:2 13215:25 13216:24 13220:1 13224:16 13225:1 13228:19 13233:20 13234:16 13234:17 13235:11 13236:12 13239:20 13286:1 13318:14,15 13321:6 13323:7 clarification 13249:5 clash 13201:5 clause 13219:25 13226:8,8,9 13228:4 13229:16,18 13235:1 13236:11 13237:23 13238:13 13241:16 13241:21 clauses 13226:7 clear 13221:23 13223:14,20 13259:15 13282:22 13290:1 13300:10 13310:17 13322:20 clearly 13238:3 13243:18 13282:20 13290:15 13301:9 13302:22 click 13260:25 clicks 13261:20 climate 13233:12 clinically 13238:11 close 13251:18 13271:2 13304:10 13324:24 closer 13306:16 Coin 13321:7,13 collapsing 13271:24 colleague 13241:11 13281:20 13282:3 colleagues 13215:2 13246:24 13253:4 13289:13 Colonel 13198:1 13219:14 13228:24 13233:9 13241:2 13273:23 13274:1 come 13199:19 13203:22 13204:11 13204:21 13206:12 13207:11,15 13208:18 13231:24 13249:1 13256:1 13266:11 13267:12 13275:16 comes 13255:24,25 13311:8 coming 13258:5 command 13216:23 13217:3,6 13218:9,11 13218:14,17,19,20 13219:1 13220:2,7,11 13220:15,19,20
B	blue 13254:23 13263:6 boards 13324:1 bodies 13251:7 body 13211:22 13213:25 13216:5 13251:17 13254:22 13264:25 Booi 13253:9,14,18 book 13299:22 booths 13194:9 bottom 13251:24 bravado 13280:15,19 13281:25 brave 13204:19 13205:15 break 13267:19 bridge 13271:4 brief 13225:9 13294:22 briefed 13198:24 13206:19 13207:21 13207:22 briefing 13207:4,5 13259:21 13263:14 13263:23 13272:13 13275:14,17 13285:19,23 13287:21 13288:5,7 13314:4 briefly 13225:7 13233:5 13260:7 Brigadier 13209:25 13210:2,4 13233:9 13235:16 13241:2 13267:1 13296:7,24 13302:15,18,19 13303:11,16 13304:21 13305:17 13306:22,22 13307:1 13307:18 13308:20 13321:24 13322:2,9 13322:10 bring 13195:7 13308:10 13324:4 broadcast 13246:10,21 13303:23 Broadcasting 13192:14 brought 13203:15 bucket 13205:13 BUDLENDER 13231:3 building 13202:1 buildings 13201:13 bullet 13273:13 bullets 13215:22 bundle 13210:23 business 13225:2 13324:24 busy 13272:7	Calitz's 13234:24 call 13200:7 13205:19 13235:15 13251:19 called 13193:9 13218:1 13242:5 13274:16 13293:20 camera 13246:21 canister 13222:4,24 cannon 13300:19 can't 13221:23 13222:7 13244:1 13260:15 13289:22 capacity 13191:11 13286:1 captain 13217:14,14 13218:11 13219:4,11 13220:23 13227:7,9 13227:10,12 13229:13 13274:1 13281:10 13282:2 13305:15 care 13244:25 13245:6 13255:17 13256:7 careful 13282:15 carefully 13203:2 carried 13252:6 carry 13249:6 13262:5 13270:7 13309:12 carrying 13262:6 case 13199:9,14 13201:3,3,10,15,19 13259:16 13281:10 13282:1 13287:1 13308:7 cases 13311:20 categories 13242:5 categorise 13236:7 categorised 13236:5 cause 13211:17 13213:17,20 13214:9 13237:14 13251:7 13252:9,15 13297:15 13324:7 caused 13210:11 13240:6 13267:20 causing 13241:14 caution 13289:21 CCTV 13230:8 cells 13307:3,25 centre 13232:10 13307:6 cerebral 13214:5 certain 13194:19 13205:6 13207:1 13226:5 13229:17 13245:20 13304:9 13311:1 certainly 13204:24 13223:16,20 chair 13194:2 13195:1	chaired 13197:18 chairing 13297:13,14 Chairman 13191:11 13316:5 chairs 13228:10 challenged 13239:2 challenges 13232:21 13233:1,1,3,6 13239:12 chamber 13194:16 chance 13210:1 13243:24 13245:22 13294:18 13296:20 13297:10 13317:11 change 13296:8 13297:16 changes 13239:2 13296:7 channel 13192:19 13193:1,9 13194:13 13200:25 13201:12 13201:14,24 13276:2 charge 13200:2 13297:6 charged 13200:8 13260:10 charging 13199:19 13202:9,11 chasing 13215:22 check 13209:8 13219:7 13236:6 13284:25 13307:17 checking 13297:15 chest 13214:4 chief 13211:21 13213:25 13215:5 choose 13194:13 chopper 13205:14 13274:2 13320:13 13321:7 circulation 13248:4 circumstance 13304:10 circumstances 13224:13,15,17 13225:7 13255:25 13280:22 13295:16 13304:9 civil 13309:5 13312:5	chaired 13197:18 chairing 13297:13,14 Chairman 13191:11 13316:5 chairs 13228:10 challenged 13239:2 challenges 13232:21 13233:1,1,3,6 13239:12 chamber 13194:16 chance 13210:1 13243:24 13245:22 13294:18 13296:20 13297:10 13317:11 change 13296:8 13297:16 changes 13239:2 13296:7 channel 13192:19 13193:1,9 13194:13 13200:25 13201:12 13201:14,24 13276:2 charge 13200:2 13297:6 charged 13200:8 13260:10 charging 13199:19 13202:9,11 chasing 13215:22 check 13209:8 13219:7 13236:6 13284:25 13307:17 checking 13297:15 chest 13214:4 chief 13211:21 13213:25 13215:5 choose 13194:13 chopper 13205:14 13274:2 13320:13 13321:7 circulation 13248:4 circumstance 13304:10 circumstances 13224:13,15,17 13225:7 13255:25 13280:22 13295:16 13304:9 civil 13309:5 13312:5
back 13195:7 13196:6 13196:11 13206:12 13207:11,15 13208:18 13209:5 13219:9,10 13221:7 13241:21 13247:8 13249:1 13253:21,22 13254:13 13255:3,24 13255:25 13256:1 13263:1 13266:1 13271:3,13 13272:1,2 13272:3,7 13274:12 13293:6 13306:10,14 13306:20 13307:9,11 13310:11 balance 13223:20 Balani 13270:23 Baloyi 13209:1 13210:11 13215:7,25 13216:8 13276:10 13316:13 13317:5 Baloyi's 13214:14 bank 13237:2 bar 13191:11 13228:1 barbed 13199:18,19,25 13200:1,2,6,8,12 13201:6 13202:9,10 13240:20 13241:3,4 barrier 13276:15 based 13207:18 13279:1 13306:24 basis 13191:20 13239:3 BBB3 13253:9,18 beg 13310:6 13320:19 began 13238:4 behaviour 13283:15 bela 13272:18 belief 13203:17 13204:3 13270:9 beliefs 13205:6 believe 13203:20 13204:13 13205:15 13210:21 13303:24 believed 13202:23 13203:17 13204:9,20 13205:19 13280:15 benefit 13194:7 13220:23 13299:11 13303:17 best 13284:11 better 13206:4 13282:19 13321:25 beyond 13324:3 big 13323:19 bit 13245:2 13246:7 13315:1 Bizos 13295:5 13318:10 black 13212:2 13214:2 blame 13215:8 blamed 13260:15 blood 13252:18	Calitz 13209:25 13210:2,4 13241:2	C		

<p>13221:11,17,18 13222:1,2,8 13241:2 13263:24 commander 13216:24 13217:12,16,18 13218:5,8,10,13,13 13220:12,12,15,21 13234:18 13286:2 13291:21 13292:3 13295:2,9,25 13296:1 13296:8,10 13297:6 13304:2,8 13321:20 13321:24 13323:6,9 commanders 13259:15 13263:14,16,19 commanding 13218:21 13219:8 commence 13296:2 commences 13193:20 comment 13255:18 13256:7 13257:16 13263:9 13266:21,23 13274:5 commentary 13257:20 comments 13193:18 13272:9 commission 13191:2 13192:1,4,13 13193:4 13193:9,12,15 13206:8,8 13221:8,9 13221:25 13224:11 13240:13 13242:7 13247:10,10,11 13251:24 13255:23 13260:13 13265:14 13309:2 13315:18 13324:24 13325:7,15 commissioner 13198:24 13202:8,18 13203:23 13204:2,10 13206:19 13207:6,22 13208:24,25 13209:2 13209:3,4,18 13217:23 13227:2 13228:5 13231:21 13285:19 13286:3 13287:11,21 13292:25 13293:5,5 13293:14,20,25 13294:12 13295:1,12 13295:15 13312:16 13313:19 13314:24 13314:25 13318:24 13319:2,9 Commissioners 13192:23 13193:10 13227:23 13325:7 Commission's 13192:16,18,20,22 13193:2 Commission's 13247:22 commit 13293:12 commitment 13293:15 13293:16 commitments 13293:8</p>	<p>common 13237:14 13241:24 13324:7 communicate 13296:8 13296:24 communicated 13262:13,14 13286:3 13287:10 communicating 13228:23 communication 13267:4 community 13232:10 compilation 13243:18 completely 13255:15 13282:23 composite 13210:23 compromise 13271:12 conceded 13268:22 13284:8 concentrating 13251:16 concern 13293:14 concerned 13213:23 13222:1 13246:7,19 13280:14 13281:18 13282:8,10 13283:14 13303:22 13310:20 13311:3,5,18 concerning 13293:1 concerns 13194:24 13195:2 conclusion 13206:24 13259:22 conclusively 13244:12 concurrence 13321:19 condition 13308:16 conditions 13253:21 13307:2 conductive 13307:2 conduct 13210:12 13236:20 conference 13290:1 13312:16 confidence 13280:13 13280:16 confidential 13246:9 13247:1 13280:2 13281:7 confidentiality 13248:6 confine 13200:24 confirm 13235:10,12 13235:17 13307:19 13308:23 confirmed 13236:8 13306:22,23 13322:10 confirms 13272:24 confuse 13304:3 13323:11 confusing 13305:18 confusion 13261:8 13302:20 13305:21 13322:1 connected 13250:8 13251:4 consequence 13276:13</p>	<p>13303:1 consequences 13309:5 consider 13233:20 13236:6 13242:4 13244:10 consideration 13246:15 considered 13233:24 13240:13 consistent 13311:2 consistently 13312:7 consists 13195:25 construction 13244:20 consult 13230:12,16 consultation 13228:17 consulting 13323:8 contact 13231:1 contacted 13231:9 contain 13297:25 13304:12 13321:2 contained 13221:25 contemplate 13198:22 13241:14 contemplation 13284:4 contemporaneous 13242:6,7,10 13243:10,17 13244:17,20 contempt 13324:3 contents 13221:4 context 13200:13 13204:25 13220:4 13230:14 13289:9 13323:21,22 continue 13191:3 13213:18 13256:2 13262:6 13272:6 13289:10 13303:14 continued 13209:23 13293:12 continues 13301:11 contributed 13239:5 contributing 13238:25 contribution 13238:15 13238:24 contributions 13239:2 convenor 13229:22 13231:1 13232:13 convenors 13228:16,17 13228:22,25 13229:3 13229:9 13230:13,15 13231:2 13233:21 13240:12 conversation 13293:4 converse 13308:7 convey 13196:21,23 conveyed 13197:16 13198:2 13243:13 13291:16,17 13293:24 13303:2 conveying 13249:11 conveys 13301:9 convince 13293:16 convinced 13293:8 cooperation 13279:19 coordinated 13236:13 13237:22,24</p>	<p>13238:14 copies 13191:25 13227:23 13253:6 13324:25 copy 13214:22 13227:22 13241:20 13253:20,22 13256:5 13256:7 13312:17 corner 13251:24 Corporation 13192:15 correctly 13286:4 13301:4 corridor 13194:8 couldn't 13233:4,11 13236:6 13262:5,13 13263:11 13297:17 13302:15,18 13303:16 Council 13191:11 counsel 13195:19 13255:20,21 13256:5 count 13271:14 13272:16 counting 13254:8 13259:25 13262:4,7,8 country 13289:14 couple 13287:19 course 13195:15 13198:18 13222:7 13228:4 13229:1 13248:1,19 13255:24 13268:19 court 13201:23 13202:1 13260:13 13323:24 13324:3 created 13242:8 13243:6 13268:20 crime 13235:9,17 13236:9 13309:3,7,12 13309:13,17 13310:12 criminal 13309:18 13311:18,23 13313:5 critical 13293:8 criticised 13236:14 criticising 13243:25 criticism 13239:5,7 cross 13198:15 13215:5 13244:11 cross-examination 13195:9 13196:4 13245:3 13249:2 cross-examiner 13243:22 13244:1 13245:5 cross-examiners 13215:6 crowd 13255:2 13265:25 13271:18 13271:22 13272:7 cultural 13261:20 culture 13261:1 curiosity 13194:24 current 13293:21 currently 13192:21 curve 13325:9</p>	<p>cutlass 13281:11 cutting 13193:11</p> <hr/> <p style="text-align: center;">D</p> <hr/> <p>D 13212:2 damage 13214:10 danger 13216:5,9 13241:12 13281:4,8 13281:13 13282:7,9 13289:20 dangerous 13198:6 13203:12 13257:14 13258:8 13261:6 13262:1,20 13269:15 13270:11,15 13272:17 13310:22 13311:6,7 dark 13319:13 date 13232:4 dated 13242:18 13243:5 dates 13243:9,11 day 13195:13 13197:13 13256:15 13265:9 13287:10,15 13290:3 13290:17 13292:4 13293:23 13296:16 13297:17 days 13195:4,5,5 13232:14 dead 13251:6,17 13322:3 deal 13244:12 13266:2 13279:24,25 13284:11,20 13289:25 13295:17 13296:20,20 13297:10 13301:25 13305:23 13310:19 13311:22,24 dealing 13191:15 13200:5 13243:21 13311:5 deals 13237:17 13241:22 13253:19 13270:23 dealt 13213:16 13215:5 13237:16 13245:23 13248:17 13277:16 13304:17 death 13195:12 13211:18 13213:10 13213:17,20,21 13240:7 13241:15 13249:17 13252:9,15 13267:20 deaths 13214:7 13255:15 13283:4 debate 13271:13 deceased 13212:11 13213:5,9 decide 13221:10 13248:15 13296:16 decided 13197:3 13198:17 13209:21 13244:23 13271:15</p>
---	---	---	---	--

13271:17 13287:9 deciding 13199:16 13208:11 decision 13199:22,25 13206:10 13208:10 13284:20,23 13285:2 13285:17,24 13286:2 13286:7,9,12 13290:11,16 13291:16,17,25 13292:1,2,4,9,13 13293:24 13294:8,9 13294:11,14,15,24,25 13295:2,3 13318:24 13319:3,5 decisions 13239:13 declared 13323:24 deeper 13246:4 defeated 13270:13 defence 13199:14 13225:13 13241:8,14 13241:25 13264:18 13271:10 13282:4 13323:3 defend 13199:10 13254:6 13258:15,25 13259:20 13281:19 13301:3 defended 13267:12 13301:14 defined 13226:7,13 13234:5 definitely 13299:16 degree 13303:3 delegation 13253:25 13256:12 deliberately 13278:24 demonstration 13200:13 demonstrations 13226:6,15 13228:8 13228:16 13229:4,10 13230:3,16 13231:16 13233:15,22 13234:11 demonstrators 13200:7 denial 13218:25 denied 13218:20,22 13219:10 13305:3 deny 13273:2 denying 13294:20 departmental 13220:25 depend 13202:5 depending 13202:20 13248:14 depends 13231:24 depicted 13250:13 13251:7 deployed 13199:19 13200:1,9 13289:15 deployment 13199:17 13199:24 13200:6 deprived 13194:23 deputy 13226:25 13314:24 13318:15 describe 13299:7	described 13212:11 13223:16 13257:14 description 13257:2 13261:8 designate 13228:5 designated 13226:13 13226:20 designation 13227:18 designed 13282:20 desirable 13246:9 detail 13245:6 details 13246:4 detain 13307:3,24,25 deter 13300:24 determination 13235:9 determined 13235:4,6 13262:11 device 13193:7 de-escalate 13197:20 dialogue 13293:3 didn't 13197:5 13202:13 13204:11 13204:21 13216:3 13223:14,22 13239:18 13244:24 13245:6,22 13277:13 13281:24 13286:13 13286:19,22 13288:7 13290:6,17,23,24 13293:11,25 13295:5 13295:25 13296:13 13298:4 13299:2 13303:9 13318:23 die 13278:18 13283:9 died 13240:2 13255:6 13266:19 13267:18 13267:25,25,25 13268:2,2,6,11 13273:12,13 13282:10 13299:15 13299:16,17 13303:19 13322:9,22 difference 13298:18 different 13231:24 13233:3 13240:10 13245:11,14 13256:16,19 13278:23 13305:21 13308:5,21 13310:5 differently 13304:18 difficult 13279:13 13305:10 difficulties 13233:7 difficulty 13280:4,6 13287:18 direct 13224:16 directed 13223:4,8 13297:24 13298:2 13321:2 direction 13200:25 13215:17 13267:9 13271:21 13304:11 directly 13210:12 13232:3 13321:4 disabuse 13315:4 disagree 13318:14,20	disagreeing 13224:1 disarm 13244:23,24 13245:8,14 13247:17 13259:18 13279:8,13 13279:20 13280:3 13281:6,9,18 13282:1 13286:12 13287:1 13293:17 disarmament 13282:11 disarmed 13245:9 13247:18 13281:24 13290:5,18 disarmer 13282:2 disarming 13245:12 13281:18 13303:14 disbelieve 13221:12,14 disciplined 13221:3 discuss 13246:23 discussed 13204:6,23 13204:24 13205:9,12 13247:13,14 13274:22 13284:21 discussion 13203:20 13204:11,12,14 13319:3,4,10 discussions 13203:14 dismissed 13309:6 dispensed 13195:24 dispersal 13198:18,19 13198:25 13199:12 13199:23 13206:23 13209:22 13237:15 disperse 13240:3 13286:12,25 13300:24 dispersed 13202:16 13290:18 displayed 13253:2 13324:1 dispute 13227:9 disruptive 13231:4 distance 13201:12,15 13307:5 distress 13251:7 distributed 13248:1 divide 13201:7 13202:2 dizzy 13321:7,12 dockets 13244:17 document 13210:8 13211:2,10 13227:2 13242:8,9,17 13243:4 13243:5,12,16,17 13247:23 13248:14 13248:15,23,24 13249:8 documents 13191:17 13210:22 13242:6 13244:18 doesn't 13214:24 13223:3 13232:6 13243:24 13245:3 13298:17 doing 13213:18 13237:11 13265:12 13268:4 13275:25 13291:21	don't 13191:5 13194:3 13194:17 13203:16 13205:8,17,18 13210:21 13212:7,9 13212:24 13213:1 13221:7 13224:6 13230:22 13231:3,4 13236:22 13243:23 13244:7,14 13246:1,4 13246:6 13275:18,19 13278:10 13282:19 13283:10,22,24 13284:18 13290:13 13291:15 13294:16 13298:21 13299:13 13322:15 13324:12 door 13255:16 dot 13244:11 doubt 13215:2 13248:16 13249:12 13252:21 draft 13232:12 duration 13236:14 duties 13228:14 13234:15,16 duty 13230:9 13231:8 13237:1 13259:12 dying 13278:18 <hr/> E <hr/> E 13211:20 13213:23 earlier 13196:1,4 13243:13 13263:14 13263:23 13270:25 13272:12 13275:14 13275:17 13290:24 13291:21 13313:16 13314:1 13315:14 13323:22 early 13293:11 easy 13261:3,5 13262:1 EE 13208:4,5 effect 13203:5 13205:5 13257:9 13276:18 13286:11 13308:4 effective 13205:6 effectively 13237:16 13276:18 13295:8 13298:1 13304:13,18 13321:4 effort 13193:11 efforts 13289:11 either 13203:15 13206:7 13210:12 13215:2 13216:23 13218:3 13220:12 13231:19 13232:1 13236:8 13248:7 13249:12 13255:13 13255:24 13259:15 13268:12 13269:12 13282:2,4,10 13290:4 elaborate 13245:15 13324:11,12 elaboration 13322:24 elapse 13251:9	elapsed 13251:11 eliminate 13282:23 embarked 13324:2 embarrassing 13315:1 embarrassy 13306:24 emotional 13251:8 emphasis 13272:17 emphasised 13293:14 emphasising 13278:19 employers 13312:6 enables 13192:19 ENCA 13315:20 encounters 13271:23 endeavours 13209:19 13234:2 enforce 13311:19,22 enforcing 13313:5 engagement 13251:19 13251:21 13280:8 Engelbrecht 13233:9 13235:17 English 13193:3 13270:13 enquire 13308:12,13 enquired 13293:6 13306:12,21 ensure 13192:6 13237:11 ensuring 13191:24 13237:21 13238:23 13289:13 enter 13201:25 entered 13293:3 entire 13225:16 entitled 13195:20 13317:13 entry 13299:22 13319:15,19 13321:22 environment 13198:5 equipment 13194:8,13 13194:17 equipped 13214:8 erstwhile 13255:20 escape 13272:2 escort 13254:12,17 13259:8,16,19,23 13262:25 13267:7 13271:13,17 13272:25 escorted 13217:19 13267:8 escorting 13216:14 13272:13,23 essentially 13274:14 established 13268:10 13268:12 esteem 13233:25 esteemed 13240:13 13325:7 estimation 13269:19 Etv 13315:11,15 euphemistic 13257:3 evaluate 13293:21 evening 13195:11 13207:14 13219:23
---	---	---	--	--

<p>event 13243:18 events 13205:4 13224:22 13236:1 13242:9,12,22 13243:6 13253:11 eventually 13272:6 everybody 13197:19 evidence 13191:3,5,13 13191:16 13195:9,21 13195:25 13208:18 13211:15 13218:15 13223:13 13231:5 13234:11 13235:20 13235:22 13237:17 13246:24 13247:13 13247:19,20 13248:7 13248:10 13255:23 13256:1 13264:24 13265:24 13268:15 13280:1 13284:19 13287:18 13295:18 13296:17 13315:18 13315:23 13317:16 13324:21 13325:8 evidenced 13283:15 exact 13261:8 exactly 13237:11 13277:21 13285:16 13305:10 13306:15 examination 13193:25 13249:2 examined 13215:6 examiners 13244:2 example 13201:15,17 excused 13324:20 13325:14 exercise 13313:20 13314:19 exhibit 13208:5 13210:23,25 13211:2 13211:4,5,8,12 13212:8 13213:2 13214:10 13225:24 13228:2 13230:21 13249:19 13251:25 13251:25 13253:9,12 13261:8,16 13288:18 13288:20 13292:19 13299:23 13320:16 exhibited 13212:10 exhibits 13210:19 existed 13281:4 13304:11 expand 13245:6 expect 13262:9 13272:25 expectations 13207:1 expected 13222:10,23 13294:1 13322:2,8 expecting 13262:8 experience 13200:5,12 13200:14 13204:19 13237:4 13308:3 experienced 13200:6 explain 13199:5 13223:7 13233:5</p>	<p>13247:23 13262:17 13263:13 13265:5,7 13270:2 13277:21 13294:3,3,24 13307:16 13317:9,10 13317:11,15 13321:22 explained 13218:16 13234:19 13263:12 13276:23 13286:16 13291:7 13299:10 13304:22 13315:14 13324:18 explaining 13206:8 13261:19 13294:23 explains 13271:3 explanation 13206:9 13245:21 13317:17 express 13194:25 13325:6 expressed 13279:18 expression 13257:3 expressions 13261:21 13280:21 extent 13324:2 extreme 13276:22 13277:3</p> <hr/> <p style="text-align: center;">F</p> <hr/> <p>facie 13223:12 facility 13194:18,18 fact 13202:25 13203:3 13203:22 13208:10 13218:15 13220:18 13221:16 13222:20 13227:8,17 13236:5 13262:12,13 13268:15 13272:20 13278:13 13281:9 13284:10 13288:10 13290:11 13294:6 13296:13 13297:7,8,9 13301:7 13309:10 13310:21 factor 13297:9 facts 13224:12,17 failed 13206:11,13 13207:16 13208:15 13254:7 13259:25 failure 13240:4,5,6 13293:1 fair 13254:13 13295:16 13310:16,25 13312:6 fairly 13279:25 13284:8 falling 13217:14 falls 13229:1 false 13222:17 13280:13,15,16,19 13281:24 13303:23 family 13194:20 Fanagalo 13234:20,25 far 13213:23 13223:13 13237:18 13270:18 13273:19 13280:13 13284:3 13311:18</p>	<p>farmers 13201:19 fatal 13283:6 feared 13275:22 February 13242:22,23 feed 13194:9,16 feedback 13196:23 13208:16 13221:7 13288:8 13308:22 feel 13251:12 13260:16 13272:15 feelings 13194:22 femoral 13252:16,17 Ferncrest 13209:1 FFF25 13299:23 13319:14,19 field 13275:6 13276:5 fight 13203:13 13205:21 13274:12 13282:20 fighting 13271:7,9 13272:1 13274:8,9,12 file 13191:22,23 13324:23 filed 13255:22 files 13191:14 filtering 13201:21,22 final 13248:2 finally 13322:24 find 13209:6 13221:23 13224:6 13225:2 13253:4 13255:18 13308:5,10 finding 13293:15 findings 13211:22 13213:25 fine 13309:22 finger 13319:15 finish 13202:21 fire 13215:21 13217:3 13217:10,11,25 13218:9 13221:11 13222:6 13271:25 firearm 13280:3 13316:24 fired 13217:8 13218:6 13219:16 13220:11 13220:14 13222:2,7 13222:10,24 13223:18,20 13254:24,25 13255:5 13263:6,7 13266:18 13267:17 13268:6,14 13269:4 13273:16,22 13273:22 13277:10 13301:19 13302:2 13316:7 13317:3 firing 13216:15 first 13191:6 13192:2 13196:15 13206:13 13212:11,11 13220:18 13226:8,8 13229:21 13240:21 13253:5 13254:24 13263:7 13284:19 13287:20 13292:18 13301:24,24</p>	<p>13319:17 firstly 13191:24 13239:10 13240:9 13257:13 five 13228:23 13255:5 13255:7,9,10 13266:19 13267:17 fix 13295:25 fixed 13295:19 13296:10 13297:8 fleeing 13271:22 flying 13205:14 follow 13192:20 13232:8 13235:8 13236:10 13264:8 13290:8 followed 13221:1,6 13271:18 following 13195:13 13198:16 13229:20 13288:19 follows 13240:9 13299:24 foolishly 13280:22 foot 13289:8 13292:20 force 13196:25 13197:1 13198:10,12 13212:21 13216:15 13216:19,23 13224:14 13286:12 13297:25 13300:19 13302:1 13304:12 13321:2 forced 13272:5 13290:7 forcibly 13290:18 foregone 13206:24 foresaw 13196:5 13281:5 13283:13,25 foresee 13195:12,15 13199:18 13200:1 13202:9,11,14,14 13284:7,9 13318:6,7 foreseen 13317:22 form 13199:12 13210:22 13231:21 13261:11 13276:15 13280:2 formal 13227:8 formed 13199:14 13202:25 13203:3 forth 13248:21 13271:2 forward 13192:11 13209:10 13248:4 13306:24 found 13213:3 13214:16 13217:16 13249:18 13251:17 13265:1 13272:7 13307:2 13314:3 four 13306:15,16 fourth 13202:21 fractured 13212:4 13214:4 free 13289:21 Friday 13192:2 13323:23 13325:2</p>	<p>friend 13211:15 13231:7 friends 13246:23 front 13225:24 13242:15 13251:18 13270:25 13271:24 13301:10 13305:25 13315:1 frozen 13304:15 full 13197:5 function 13199:11 13296:1 functioning 13295:8 functions 13226:5 13234:5 further 13195:6 13227:6 13231:11 13246:14 13269:10 13271:10 13274:6 13305:22 13317:16 13325:14 future 13192:5</p> <hr/> <p style="text-align: center;">G</p> <hr/> <p>gather 13231:11 13232:16 13233:14 gathering 13200:14 13228:18 13229:20 13229:22,22 13230:12 13231:10 13231:12 13233:7 13235:3 13237:5 13311:9,9 gatherings 13226:6,15 13228:8,16 13229:4 13229:10 13230:3,17 13231:15 13233:15 13233:22 13234:10 13310:1,4 Gauteng 13221:1 generally 13223:18 13231:22 gentleman 13201:16 13251:17 13253:10 gentleman's 13249:23 gently 13302:10 getting 13264:1 GGG 13320:18 GGG12 13292:19 13297:21 13305:24 13319:16,18 13320:21,22 13322:12 GGG16 13214:16 GGG4 13320:16 give 13191:14 13210:17 13217:2,6 13218:11 13218:13,18 13221:7 13222:1 13223:14,22 13228:1 13241:21 13245:22 13249:8 13250:18,23 13251:5 13253:21,22 13258:8 13258:8 13260:17,21 13262:3,7,8 13263:24 13266:24 13276:18</p>
---	--	--	---	--

<p>13277:9 13279:5 13280:15 13284:22 13296:19 13304:3 given 13196:1 13208:9 13210:1 13218:16,19 13218:22,24 13219:1 13219:11 13220:19 13220:20 13221:17 13221:18 13222:6 13223:19 13227:23 13230:4 13234:11 13246:20 13253:6 13261:10 13307:17 13308:20,22,22 13312:17 13316:23 13317:11 13318:12 13324:25 gives 13191:16 13206:2 13315:23 giving 13191:25 13272:7 13288:8 13297:10 13325:8 go 13194:7 13196:17 13197:21,23 13202:20 13203:1 13207:2 13209:5 13218:12 13232:1,6,7 13232:9 13234:25 13236:6 13237:17 13246:3 13257:20 13262:16 13263:16 13263:17,21 13265:17 13275:13 13279:7 13286:19 13290:12 13294:13 13308:1 13310:11 13314:7,24 13315:10 13316:4 13317:16 God 13289:22 13291:4 13291:11 goes 13254:23 13255:11 13274:3 13289:25 going 13191:14 13192:11 13195:10 13197:10 13201:5,18 13203:13,13 13204:18 13205:21 13205:21,23 13206:3 13206:5 13210:6,8 13225:24 13234:21 13236:2 13237:17 13243:23 13244:23 13245:17 13246:12 13251:6 13255:22 13261:3,5 13262:1,18 13262:19 13274:16 13279:25 13280:2 13281:7 13282:21 13286:10 13289:23 13290:3,4,5,23 13291:14,14,15 13296:12,18 13300:15,19 13301:1 13307:17 13310:18 13312:24 13313:17</p>	<p>13317:6 13320:13 13322:6,15,17 good 13192:11 13239:23,25 13312:22 Govender 13227:7,10 13227:12 13229:13 governing 13236:20 grant 13256:2 granted 13248:11 grateful 13193:12 gratitude 13325:6 gravel 13274:22 13275:6 13276:5 great 13287:18 grenade 13215:17 13269:3,4 13273:2 13316:8,14,22 13317:2,5 grenades 13254:25 13263:7,13 13264:3,4 13264:9,10 13267:19 13268:20 13269:4 13271:19 13273:22 13300:20 ground 13271:19 13305:19 13321:14 group 13217:19 13255:13 13256:8,9 13269:11,13,16,20,21 13269:23,24 13270:19 13274:21 13276:23 13293:16 13300:2,10 13301:8 13302:3,24 13320:4 guided 13325:8 gunshot 13214:3,3</p> <hr/> <p style="text-align: center;">H</p> <hr/> <p>hacked 13212:23 13213:6,10 hadn't 13206:12 13218:16,24 13268:6 13299:14,15 haemorrhages 13212:4 13214:5 half 13287:22 13290:1 13306:16 hand 13228:1 13254:4 13258:1 13262:8,16 13281:3 13290:5,6,17 handed 13214:23 13267:6 13288:25 handled 13225:17 handling 13234:10 hands 13304:1 happen 13192:21 13225:2 13237:6 13262:15 13264:9 13279:3 13289:22 13291:11 13307:10 13324:19 happened 13203:8 13204:25 13205:2 13214:7 13231:4 13232:23,25</p>	<p>13233:19 13235:24 13240:17,22 13242:12 13265:2 13272:20 13278:9 13281:10,23 13282:1 13284:14 13294:20 13305:9,11,13 13306:13 13307:10 13307:20 13311:15 13317:23 13325:11 happening 13194:6 13224:23 13278:17 13278:21 13279:2 13288:9 13302:23 13304:5,16 13313:14 13321:25 happens 13192:6 happiness 13195:2 happy 13196:8 harm 13192:12 harm's 13216:1 hasn't 13268:12 haven't 13215:1 13280:1 head 13211:20 13213:9 13213:11,17,23 health 13216:9 hear 13192:1 13194:11 13194:14,15 13197:5 13209:4,10 13216:3 13217:24 13221:17 13245:19 13246:11 13256:9 13281:7 13287:25 13295:20 13319:25 13320:2,5 13323:4 heard 13218:1,17,18,19 13221:11 13222:1 13242:3 13248:10 13251:3 13254:24 13261:20,21 13263:6 13264:24 13265:10 13265:23 13291:1 13296:17 13300:5 13302:11 13303:23 13305:4,6,8 13315:18 13315:19 13321:13 hearing 13323:8 hears 13269:5 heaven's 13315:3 heights 13321:7,13 held 13204:14,17,17,18 13287:21 helicopter 13271:20 13273:17 13300:6 13306:10 13307:10 13307:12 13321:13 13321:15 help 13226:14 13232:12 Hemraj 13202:8,18 13203:23 13204:2,10 13217:23 13231:21 13248:19 13257:7 13318:24 13319:2,9 Hemraj's 13253:20</p>	<p>Hendrik 13211:6 hey 13279:3 he'd 13218:17,18,19 13279:20 13293:6,10 13295:19 he's 13193:19 13195:22 13212:12,15 13219:6 13220:25 13232:6 13302:19,19 13321:25 HHH21 13253:12 13270:23 HHH3 13206:18 13284:25 HHH40 13288:18 13312:17 13323:22 hide 13263:15 13294:7 hierarchy 13318:16 high 13233:10,25 13303:3 highlighted 13257:6 highlights 13214:23 hindsight 13220:24 13283:21 13299:11 13303:18 13317:14 history 13212:3 13214:3 13270:9,12 hit 13273:13 hold 13225:10 holding 13209:10 13306:24 homes 13279:14 honest 13262:15 honestly 13284:9 honour 13293:16 hope 13194:23 13212:5 13247:25 13262:15 hopes 13193:13 hospital 13255:4 13266:5,7,13,15 13272:4 hostage 13197:24 hostels 13279:6,8,14 hour 13247:6,9 housekeeping 13194:3 Human 13221:24</p> <hr/> <p style="text-align: center;">I</p> <hr/> <p>identity 13229:3,9 illegal 13262:21 13311:9 illegally 13262:5 imagine 13227:6 13240:4 13248:6 immediate 13297:16 immediately 13218:23 13235:2 13264:8 13265:20 13297:23 13306:25 13307:8 13315:5 13320:25 13322:12 Impala 13205:1,2,4,4 Implats 13205:1,16,17 implement 13208:11 13295:13 13318:13 implementation</p>	<p>13206:23 13210:5 13293:22 13318:20 implemented 13198:17 13240:18,20 implication 13240:5 implications 13300:9 importance 13293:7 important 13191:10 13192:4 13203:19 13243:24 13246:19 13246:25 13250:18 13270:1 13292:2,4,10 13292:12 13293:23 13294:1 13317:10 impossible 13282:22 impression 13268:21 imprimatur 13247:22 imprisonment 13309:22 improper 13313:20 inappropriate 13313:4 inaudible 13238:1 13289:12 13321:8 13325:3 incident 13255:6,11 13264:21 13266:20 include 13238:14 includes 13199:17,24 including 13200:5 13255:6 13266:20 increase 13197:11 Inculas 13256:19,20 13270:14 indebted 13211:14 13231:7 13247:4,7 indecency 13260:11 indecent 13260:14 indicate 13194:22 13208:13 13236:24 13289:10 indicated 13209:18 13232:17 13233:2 13240:10 13282:13 13302:9 13314:1 13318:6 indicating 13243:9 indications 13318:11 indirectly 13210:12 individual 13273:15 influenced 13262:3 inform 13231:9 13232:3 informal 13251:18 13263:17 13274:24 13275:7,19 13276:6 13276:16 13277:4 13279:6 information 13205:3 13229:19 13230:2,4,7 13230:11,23 13231:11,12,13 13232:16,18 13233:14,14 13235:3 13235:15 13246:20 13246:25 13247:3,19 13250:16,23 13279:5</p>
--	---	---	--	--

13279:10,13 13303:23 informed 13191:13 13203:11 13232:13 13240:14,16 13241:1 13241:4 13261:16 13263:19 13306:23 informs 13261:4 initial 13251:21 13314:11 initially 13260:19 initiated 13220:24 initiative 13193:10 13197:18 13297:3,8 injured 13209:1 13255:3 13266:3,8,10 13266:12 13267:25 13272:3,4 13282:10 13283:7 13302:3 13303:5 13319:20 injuries 13211:20 13212:20 13213:17 13213:23 13283:1,5,6 13283:6,10 input 13238:19 inside 13201:25 inspection 13253:10,13 13265:12 instruct 13209:7 instructed 13215:12,16 13215:21 instruction 13219:11 13222:5,21,22 13223:4,11,14,16,19 13223:22 13276:13 13276:18 13277:9 13293:19 13304:4 13318:12 instructions 13220:8,9 13244:22 13246:16 13249:8,11,13 13254:16 instruments 13257:9 intelligence 13203:16 13203:22,24 13204:3 13204:6,8,11,21 13205:20 13232:19 13232:21,23 13233:2 13233:3,7,11,13,18 13235:10,17 13236:9 13242:11,13 13280:25 intended 13192:13 13230:23 13240:11 13301:23 intending 13191:21 13202:6 intention 13313:3 intercept 13197:8 intercepting 13236:15 interception 13196:16 interested 13193:15 13245:19 internal 13230:11 internet 13192:15 13193:8	interpose 13272:19 interpret 13278:8 interpretation 13194:4 13197:14 13260:5 13315:14 interpreters 13194:9 interpreting 13307:15 interrupt 13217:24 13237:25 13240:19 13321:9 interrupted 13224:6 13240:16 13241:5 interview 13277:19 13315:20 intimidation 13233:10 13311:20 intimidators 13311:24 invading 13313:6 investigate 13224:12 investigation 13220:25 13220:25 13221:2 invincible 13202:24 13203:6,18 13204:13 13204:20 invisible 13202:23 13203:5 involved 13280:7 invulnerable 13202:24 13203:6 13204:14 inyanga 13205:19 IONO.FM 13193:7 IPID 13306:23 13319:17 Isaacs 13233:9 isiXhosa 13192:16,25 13193:5,9 isn't 13222:12 13224:2 13228:13 13240:23 13246:21 13279:9 13280:16 13281:12 13282:4 13284:14 13290:19 13291:18 13300:11 13303:5 issue 13249:2 13268:4 13322:25 13324:6 issued 13304:11 issues 13248:2,12 I'd 13274:19 13277:17 13297:22 13298:2,3 I'll 13209:8 13210:20 13214:12 13229:13 13242:3 13244:9,16 13283:23 13284:13 13287:19 I'm 13192:12 13194:14 13198:9 13199:20 13202:21 13204:23 13205:23,25 13206:3 13206:5,6 13210:6,8 13211:14 13218:18 13221:22 13223:9,10 13224:5,15 13225:23 13231:6 13234:20 13236:7 13237:17,25 13243:21,22,25 13244:18 13246:7,19	13247:4,7 13261:5,7 13262:18,19 13264:1 13267:5,25 13268:10 13273:14 13278:10 13278:11,12 13279:25 13280:5 13292:6,8 13294:15 13294:17,19 13295:1 13296:13 13297:6,6 13297:10,17 13299:25 13322:23 13322:25 i's 13244:11 I've 13206:14 13213:2 13214:23 13228:12 13230:13 13232:17 13237:8 13242:2 13262:17 13263:12 13270:12 13283:20 13287:19 13294:15 13294:21 13322:1,8 13323:11 13324:14 13324:18,22	13266:10 13268:20 13297:24 13298:4,6 13298:13,16 13299:2 13299:3,6 13302:4,11 13319:21 13321:1 kill 13225:11 killings 13305:12,12 13311:12 kind 13206:2 13214:10 13222:8 13248:13,13 13277:10 13292:17 knelt 13271:6 knew 13229:3,9 13230:19 13231:2 13272:14 13278:24 13280:6,8,16 13308:21 knobkerrie 13256:18 knobkerries 13257:10 know 13199:24 13200:13 13202:25 13203:2,9,10,16 13205:8,9 13214:7 13216:24 13217:1,11 13221:7 13228:21 13229:2,8,14,22 13230:1,2,4,14,19,21 13230:24 13231:4 13232:6 13239:9 13241:11 13242:10 13244:14 13245:3 13246:1,4,6 13248:22 13249:9 13253:13 13254:21 13256:25 13258:21 13259:12 13261:4 13264:16,21 13264:21 13265:1,4,7 13265:9,22 13266:3 13269:2,3 13270:8,10 13276:4 13278:16 13285:22,23 13290:13,23 13291:4 13299:2,6 13301:23 13306:14 13316:12 13316:16,18,21 13317:5,6 knowing 13268:25 13296:23 13297:13 13297:13 knowledge 13203:9 13224:17 13231:25 13273:20,21 known 13228:19 13319:19 knows 13237:11 13289:23 13291:11 Koen 13263:22 koppie 13206:12 13207:11,13 13208:14,18,20,22 13209:19,21,22 13216:14 13217:20 13228:18 13240:3 13254:4,13,17 13255:2,2 13257:25 13258:6 13263:1	13264:23 13265:25 13265:25 13266:2 13267:15 13271:12 13271:13,16,21 13272:2,3,6 13274:21 13293:17 13306:25 kraal 13298:1 13304:13 13321:4 Kuhn 13216:13 13217:3,24 13218:6,9 13218:13 13219:16 13220:11,14,16 13221:10 13222:7,21 13222:21 13223:3 K3 13253:25 13271:1
L				
L 13213:2 13230:21 13231:4,5,5 13249:19 Labour 13309:24,25 laceration 13212:3 lacerations 13214:4 lack 13207:12 ladies 13260:16 laid 13255:16 Langa 13250:21 language 13194:12 13254:22 13258:3,4 13261:2 13267:3 13269:21 13270:13 13313:16 languages 13192:22 late 13191:8 13252:6 13315:10 13319:13 law 13241:24 13311:18 13311:23,25 13313:5 lay 13196:17 13207:13 13208:14 13209:21 13210:3 13286:13,18 13286:22 13293:9 lays 13215:8 Le 13244:3,5,6 13245:20 lead 13211:23 13241:15 leader 13191:8 13248:8 13271:7,14 leaders 13191:14 13211:15 13233:24 13234:1,3 13246:24 13247:13,19 13248:10 13289:17 leading 13191:9 13195:18,20,24,25 13206:2 13213:19 learned 13211:14 13231:7 13246:23 learning 13325:9 learnt 13255:7,8,10 leave 13209:22 13230:25 13235:24 13238:4 13243:23 13244:9,16 13245:16 13245:25 13260:17 13272:5 13323:15 led 13254:2 13255:25				
J				
ja 13201:9 13223:9 13241:17 13257:15 13268:19 13283:18 13288:17 13292:24 13295:24 13296:4 13302:16,21 13304:7 13308:9,18 13314:21 13324:14 job 13312:5 JOC 13205:10 13206:12 13293:2 13295:21 13306:10 13306:12,14,20 13307:6,9,11 13322:14 13323:1,4 JOCCOM 13203:11,14 13203:21 13205:12 13207:25 13235:4,6,8 13239:6,9,14 13285:6 13293:18,20 JOCCOMS 13239:4 Jokonisi 13251:1 journalists 13314:13 13315:2 journey 13255:3 13266:1 Justice 13191:10 justifiable 13224:14 justified 13268:4				
K				
Karee 13271:4 keep 13201:8,9,12,14 13201:17 13223:12 13247:1 13296:15 keeping 13263:21 Kidd 13282:2 13304:22 13305:3,5,16 Kidd's 13281:10 killed 13224:10,18 13225:6 13250:10,12				

<p>left 13254:8 13258:7 13260:1 13274:23 13297:7 13306:25 left-hand 13251:24 leg 13252:18 legal 13247:20 13309:9 13309:12,16 legally 13282:9 lend 13253:20 lengthy 13191:14 13195:5 Lepaaku 13210:10,14 13211:3,11,17 13212:13,14,17,19 13213:11,17 13276:9 Lepaaku's 13276:15 lethal 13216:17 13300:19 13302:1 letter 13221:2 letting 13262:4 let's 13235:5 13284:17 13286:24 13320:15 let's 13253:24 13305:21 13310:11 level 13207:12 13235:3 13235:5,25 levels 13235:2 liaise 13228:15 lied 13220:21 Lieutenant 13209:1 13210:11 13212:13 13212:13 13214:14 13215:7,25 13216:8 13276:10 13316:13 13317:5 Lieutenant-Colonel 13217:15 13218:12 13220:22 13235:16 13311:2 13312:11 Lieutenant-General 13292:25 13293:3 life 13216:4,9 13241:11 13241:11 light 13234:11 limited 13201:25 13222:21 line 13198:16 13201:21 13201:22 13202:3,3 13204:17,18 13236:15 13256:12 13275:1 13288:19,24 13289:1,4,5,9,14 13301:10 13310:18 13312:23 lined 13274:23 lines 13259:4 linked 13249:22 listen 13203:1 13234:1 13283:23 live 13192:17,21 13193:1 13255:1 13263:8,11 13264:7,7 13264:10,16 13268:21 13269:6 13271:19 13273:3,5 13273:11,14,16,22</p>	<p>13316:8 13317:4 lived 13279:14 lives 13255:8,11 loco 13253:11 13265:12 Loest 13274:1 long 13219:20 13271:13 13324:21 longer 13251:15 Lonmin 13196:20,21 13196:21,23 13197:15,15,16,16,17 13198:2,2,5 13293:10 13311:4 13323:24 look 13212:8 13241:16 13241:21 13242:16 13249:19 13251:8,13 13251:14 13253:2 13284:11 13292:18 13292:20 13297:5 13305:11 13307:22 13312:18,22 13313:19 13314:25 13315:2 looked 13241:19 13271:16 looking 13213:2 13221:22 13253:1 13277:25 13283:1 looks 13212:20 13213:4 loose 13244:19 lost 13255:8,10 lot 13252:18 loved 13251:4 lying 13303:4 L53 13214:10</p> <hr/> <p style="text-align: center;">M</p> <hr/> <p>madoda 13228:23 Mafikeng 13200:19 13201:13 Mahlangu 13192:9,12 13260:19 Major 13209:13 13295:18 13306:23 majority 13272:1 Makhubela 13241:2 making 13192:15 13194:18 13203:5 13246:7 male 13212:2 13214:2 Mambush 13254:1 13255:2 13265:25 13266:3 13271:9 13272:7 man 13268:1 managed 13272:1 management 13271:2 13293:11 13307:4 management's 13293:10 manner 13225:16 13235:13 13237:6 13247:17 13286:16 13314:6 13325:6 march 13230:24 13232:17 13262:5</p>	<p>13274:21 marching 13201:13 13275:7 13276:16 Marikana 13193:9 13227:11,13 13239:10 13240:11 13290:3 13307:1 mark 13210:20 material 13191:15,22 Mathunjwa 13206:11 13207:1,11,15,20 13208:13,15,18 13209:9,12,12,15,16 13209:25 13233:21 13288:16 13291:8 13293:1,5,6,9 Mati 13249:25,25 13250:1,9 13251:2,16 13252:6,10 matter 13194:3 13202:25 13203:3,21 13205:10 13245:25 13270:24 13278:17 13279:3 13291:6 13292:19 13302:22 13303:3,20 13309:10 13310:5 13312:5 matters 13195:2 13223:12 13232:5 matter's 13248:17 mayhem 13311:22 Mbombo 13292:25 13293:3 McIntosh 13198:1 13228:24 13311:3 13312:12 mean 13220:3 13224:2 13225:19 13254:16 13254:21 13280:14 13283:6 13286:18 13294:13,16 meaning 13260:5 13261:2 means 13191:18 13197:1 13220:6 13242:7,10 13254:11 13260:8 13289:15,18 13300:10 13301:12 13302:24 meant 13254:6 13258:15,25 13286:11 mechanism 13248:5 media 13246:2 13287:21 13288:7 13290:1,2 13294:20 13294:22 13312:16 13314:4 medias 13315:10,11 medical 13306:24 meeting 13191:10 13196:20 13197:15 13197:17,19 13198:3 13207:18 13208:10 13228:10 13231:13 13231:15 13232:5</p>	<p>13285:5,7,20,21 13293:20 13295:11 meetings 13203:11 member 13212:12,21 13213:5,9 13221:25 13222:10,16 13223:17 13226:5,7 13226:13,13,19 13227:3,5 13228:5,15 13229:2,3,12,14,17 13229:19,21 13230:10,10,15,25 13231:8,10 13232:4 13232:11,11,16 13233:13 13234:5,15 13235:14 members 13194:20 13199:2,8,10 13201:23 13207:19 13220:6,7,8 13222:6 13225:6,11 13232:9 13233:25 13234:3 13235:9 13236:25 13237:3 13241:7,10 13254:16 13255:3 13263:20,20 13266:6 13271:5 13272:13 13275:13 13279:5,19 13297:25 13300:3 13301:8 13302:24 13304:12 13305:19 13308:3 13321:2 men 13266:4,8 13279:7 13284:13 mention 13293:25 mentioned 13204:25 13222:23 Merafe 13235:16 message 13196:22 met 13254:1 methods 13231:24 13245:13 13281:7 13300:23 microphone 13238:1 13321:8 13325:3 mind 13198:23 13223:12 13241:20 13259:10 13270:10 13282:19 13296:15 13315:4 minds 13317:7 mine 13213:3 13266:16 13271:2,2,4 13307:4 miners 13229:23 13268:11 13274:21 13290:4,17 minimise 13196:7,10 13197:2 13282:13,18 13282:21 minimised 13197:11 13282:15 Minister 13191:10 minute 13251:11,15 minuted 13239:6 13295:23 minutes 13207:24</p>	<p>13239:3,6,9,11,12 13295:11 13306:11 misunderstand 13278:11 misunderstanding 13294:17 misunderstood 13277:23 13285:25 mitigate 13282:16 mitigation 13196:8,9 moment 13249:12 13251:7 13266:11 13283:25 Monday 13191:6,7 13298:3 13321:5 Monene 13210:10,14 13211:1,6 13212:22 13213:8,16 13276:11 Monene's 13213:21 month 13191:6 morning 13194:2 13284:21 13287:22 13290:16 13293:11 13307:10,18,20 13308:7,9,15 13324:18 mortem 13210:13,24 13211:16,21 13213:20,25,25 mountain 13197:22,23 13203:10 13262:18 13262:19,20 move 13199:17,23 13202:10 13203:4 13205:24 13206:5,10 13210:6 13214:12 13221:21 13277:18 13284:17 13309:1 moved 13275:5 moving 13198:24 13202:11 13207:6 13300:2,4 13301:8 13302:8 13320:4 Mpofu 13253:7,7 13255:21,24 13256:1 13274:16 multiple 13212:3 13214:5 municipality 13229:13 13232:2,8 murder 13311:21,22 murderers 13311:24 mustn't 13295:15 muti 13202:23 13203:4 13203:10,14 13204:18,18 13205:5 13205:13 13280:9,14 Mzusa 13270:23</p> <hr/> <p style="text-align: center;">N</p> <hr/> <p>Naidoo 13209:9,11 13304:22 13305:5,15 13306:23 name 13217:16 13222:22 13249:23 13250:4,25 13251:1</p>
--	---	--	--	---

<p>names 13250:14,18,19 13251:3 nature 13247:2 13248:14 near 13236:15 13269:4 13271:4 necessarily 13264:14 13287:13 necessary 13194:5 13228:2 13244:11 13248:12,13 13249:1 13252:4 13256:2,3 13277:9 necessity 13247:1 neck 13214:4 need 13236:24 13245:15 13259:19 13259:20 13265:19 13274:1 13279:19 needed 13233:4 13279:9 needs 13267:2 negotiate 13230:16 negotiated 13254:1 negotiating 13196:24 negotiation 13228:17 negotiations 13206:11 13206:13 13207:16 13254:7 13259:24 13293:12 negotiators 13196:24 13197:24 neither 13224:9 13263:17 network 13231:13 13232:18 never 13203:15,21 13204:8 13241:20 13282:19 13315:5 13317:11 new 13210:8 News 13192:18 13193:1,6 Nguni 13270:10 nicely 13213:19 night 13290:12 noise 13269:5,7 Noki 13271:9 non 13254:14 13262:24 13263:15 non-fatal 13283:6 non-verbalised 13254:9,10,11,21 normal 13237:1 normally 13191:5 13201:12 13231:25 13236:9 13245:4 13297:14 13308:5 13314:1 note 13299:23 13301:10 13318:3,9 notes 13314:3 13315:15 notice 13194:3 13229:19,21,23 13230:4,23 13232:12 13235:2 13237:9</p>	<p>13324:1 notices 13231:22 November 13307:7 NUM 13254:6 13258:15,21,25 13259:7,9,9,14,18,19 13267:13,14 13271:11 13272:12 number 13200:16 13201:25 13222:11 13228:2 13255:19 13277:16 13284:18 numbered 13243:14 numerous 13214:15,16 Nyala 13215:13 13275:25 13276:8,10 13276:15 Nyalas 13197:1 13198:11 13274:22 13274:25 13275:5,15 13276:4,8,14,14 13277:4 13301:1 Nzuza 13253:13</p> <hr/> <p style="text-align: center;">O</p> <hr/> <p>oath 13193:19,21 OB 13303:15 objection 13310:8 obliged 13281:19 13282:3 obliquely 13280:1 obtained 13196:23 13323:24 obviously 13205:8 13239:18 13246:9 13248:4,14,24 13267:19 13279:13 13280:12 13281:17 13286:18 13292:11 13296:14 13301:11 13302:1 13303:1 13324:25 occasions 13214:15,16 occur 13242:9 occurred 13240:22 occurrence 13299:22 offence 13260:14 13309:19 offended 13260:17 offensive 13261:21 office 13271:5 officer 13210:10 13211:17 13212:19 13217:3 13218:21,21 13219:8 13220:16 13228:7,7,10 13229:9 13230:19 13231:9,20 13232:2,3,13 13235:15 13236:8 13263:22 13276:11 officers 13212:18 13218:17,25 13259:22 offices 13293:10 official 13254:6 13258:15 13259:1</p>	<p>Oh 13306:4 okay 13204:10 13209:16 13239:24 13242:9 13257:15 13322:19 once 13261:1 13271:11 one's 13269:21 one's 13248:23 open 13223:12 13296:15 operation 13220:2 13225:17 13236:14 13236:25 13237:7,8 13237:12 13238:15 13240:11,11 13282:11 13286:2 13295:19 13296:2 13304:1 13311:8 13321:6,19 13323:7 operational 13216:24 13234:18 13296:7 13304:2 13321:20,24 13323:6,9 operations 13226:25 13240:10 opportunity 13194:23 oppose 13191:19 13324:22 opposition 13191:21,23 orally 13191:21 order 13200:5 13216:22 13217:25 13218:22,24 13220:1 13221:4 13222:5 13225:18,23 13226:9 13228:6 13229:16 13234:6,9 13235:1 13236:12 13240:4,6 13241:13,20 13242:1 13253:22 13279:19 13289:16 13303:12 13309:6 13311:25 13323:24,25 13324:4 13324:8 ordered 13217:10,11 organisation 13216:9 original 13191:25 originally 13274:25 13298:25 13300:14 outside 13220:8 13293:2 overall 13220:2 13286:1 13291:21 13292:3 13295:2,8,25 13296:1,10 13297:6 13304:8 overheard 13293:4 overrule 13310:8 o'clock 13207:2,3,18 13207:18,19,21,23 13208:16 13284:21 13285:3,10,13 13287:11 13291:17 13292:24 13324:18</p> <hr/> <p style="text-align: center;">P</p> <hr/>	<p>page 13211:2,3,7 13226:8 13242:17 13252:1 13253:19 13261:9,15 13288:18 13289:1,4,8,9,14 13292:20,20 13305:24,25 13306:6 13312:18,21 pages 13211:8,11 pandemonium 13271:20 panga 13281:11 pangas 13214:8 Papa 13303:15,21 Papa1 13300:2,3 13302:14,15,19 13303:14 13321:23 13321:23 13322:21 paper 13203:17 papers 13236:6 13324:23 paperwork 13235:12 para 13299:8,18 13303:9 13304:8 13307:8 paragraph 13208:8 13211:20 13212:2 13213:23 13214:19 13214:21 13224:16 13241:24 13243:14 13243:15 13253:17 13253:19,23 13255:12 13270:24 13292:20,22 13293:17 13297:22 13299:5,23 13305:23 13305:23,24 13306:2 13306:25 13307:12 13314:14 13319:16 13319:18 13320:15 13320:21 13322:12 13323:1 parallel 13274:25 paraphrase 13206:15 pardon 13310:6 13320:19 parliament 13201:15 part 13193:11 13199:12,14 13210:23 13213:8,11 13217:18 13228:14 13239:18 13240:14 13240:21 13241:7 13252:18 13253:24 13256:12 13268:21 13280:1,25 13301:24 13301:24 13309:3,4 13309:13 13310:4,12 13310:19 13314:11 particular 13197:25 13200:24,25 13222:16 13224:15 13249:2 13258:10 13277:20 particularly 13245:12 13269:5 13304:21</p>	<p>parties 13191:24 13325:1 partly 13240:20 partnership 13192:14 parts 13211:5 passage 13255:17 13257:16 passed 13209:9,12 13302:2 passing 13210:9 13271:4 patently 13222:17 patiently 13283:24 peace 13262:25 13289:13 peaceful 13293:15 13311:17 people's 13256:25 13257:1 perform 13234:14,15 performed 13234:16 performing 13234:5 period 13228:18 13229:4 13324:21 permission 13246:5 permissions 13260:10 persisted 13266:24 person 13222:4,9,24 13223:17,19 13232:1 13232:5,12 13245:14 13249:17 13255:14 13267:2 13269:13 13270:10,11 13272:24 13281:8,25 13293:2 13303:22 personally 13196:16,18 13196:19 13197:8,18 13238:25 13272:4 person's 13250:25 perspective 13311:25 13315:7 persuade 13196:17 pertaining 13231:11 phone 13209:2,3,14 13227:3 13307:22 phoned 13293:1 photograph 13213:7,8 13213:10 photographs 13212:19 phrase 13199:4 13206:4 phrased 13238:11 picked 13194:16 13254:22 picks 13246:2 picture 13251:6 Pillay 13210:22 13211:1,7,8,12 13250:25 place 13203:24 13205:13 13230:12 13231:10 13246:11 13251:19,20 13284:1 13295:19 13296:2 13307:8 13318:7 places 13201:18</p>
--	---	--	---	---

13229:16 plain 13237:18 plan 13225:25 13236:15,22 13237:3 13237:9,14,16,19 13238:2,15,20 13239:17,17,19,19,22 13239:23,25 13240:5 13240:14,16,16,17,21 13241:5,7,10 13300:25 13301:4,24 13301:24 planned 13236:13 13237:21,24 13238:14 Platinum 13205:1,2,4,5 play 13199:4 13228:7 players 13237:10 plea 13195:11 pleaded 13197:19 please 13196:1 13203:1 13249:20 13250:19 13270:7 13277:23 13292:20 13312:18 13312:23 pleases 13196:3 pocketbook 13221:22 13222:9,16 13223:17 pocketbooks 13221:24 podcast 13193:5,7 point 13224:6 13227:6 13240:23 13243:24 13244:7,12,14 13245:20 13246:7,19 13248:17 13254:1 13259:9 13269:10 13276:12 13287:19 13295:17 13305:22 13311:1 13314:17 13323:14,19 13324:9 13324:11,13,14 pointed 13256:20 points 13248:19 13257:7 13269:13 13284:18 13295:4 13296:19 policeman 13281:17 policemen 13255:7 13266:20 13271:22 police's 13312:4 Policing 13200:5 13240:4,6 13303:12 policy 13303:11 POP 13199:8,9,10 13221:1 13231:13 13235:9,14 13300:15 13300:18,25 13301:2 13301:9,25 13302:25 POPS 13232:18 posed 13255:13 13269:11 13270:20 position 13198:7 13274:24 13302:22 13302:23 possession 13198:6 13256:15,16	13310:22 possibility 13284:8,9 13298:15,19,25 13317:22 possible 13191:19 13192:7 13244:18 13246:20 13247:2 13262:3 13283:14 13293:21 possibly 13194:21 13206:1 13227:25 13246:18 13302:4 post 13210:13,23 13211:16,21 13213:20,24,25 postponement 13191:20 13256:3 13324:23 13325:1 post-mortem 13252:5,9 Potchefstroom 13219:3 potential 13282:2 power 13307:3 13308:1 13313:21 13314:19 13323:7 practice 13250:5 prayer 13289:23 precaution 13276:17 preceded 13288:24 precise 13216:17 13224:12,17 13320:12 precisely 13219:23 13284:23 13308:21 predict 13296:18 13305:10 predictable 13303:1 premises 13198:5 preparation 13238:15 13238:20,20 prepare 13285:20 prepared 13192:10 13208:14 13210:3 13242:11 13253:7 13280:21 13309:11 13314:2,2,15 prescripts 13236:20 presence 13199:5 13315:13 present 13191:20 13253:10 13265:2 13312:15 13315:12 13315:22 presented 13238:23 13247:21 presently 13194:20 preserving 13248:6 presidents 13196:20 13197:21,23 13277:19 presumably 13315:23 Pretorius 13306:22 pretty 13223:20 previous 13207:14 previously 13205:3 13222:11 prima 13223:11	principle 13312:7 principles 13241:24 prior 13319:4 private 13225:12 13241:8,14,25 13282:4 13323:3 probabilities 13223:21 probability 13298:15 13298:18,23,25 13299:2,4,17 13302:10 13303:3 probable 13299:4,17 probably 13254:13 13300:1 13304:5 13306:15 13308:21 13310:21 problem 13198:4 13215:1 13224:1 13247:14 13288:24 13296:5,6,23,23 13297:16 13303:25 13304:5,7 13305:17 13308:14 13318:23 problems 13287:20 procedure 13225:17 13232:8 13234:10 13235:8,14 13236:10 proceed 13192:5 13195:3 proceeded 13210:4 13271:16 13293:17 proceedings 13191:1 13192:16,18,21,22 13193:2 13194:11,15 13194:21 13201:24 13325:4 process 13193:13 13241:3,4 13288:16 processing 13307:5,6 profile 13193:6 profitably 13191:17 progress 13237:2 prohibit 13211:25 promise 13210:7 promised 13207:14 proof 13227:18 proper 13283:15 proposal 13247:12 proposed 13231:12 13232:17 13235:3 proposition 13202:21 13205:24 13206:1,2 13234:9 13302:11,14 13309:9,13,16 13318:9 propositions 13202:19 protect 13200:23 13259:7,14 protected 13311:15 protecting 13205:7 13267:14 protester 13274:9 protesters 13195:16 13196:5,10,22,25 13197:10,12,22 13198:4 13200:7,24	13201:4,6,6,7 13202:4,10,22 13203:4,12 13207:2 13208:14 13210:1,2,3 13216:14 13217:19 13228:23 13266:23 13293:2,9,13 protestor 13273:4 provide 13193:1,5 13208:16 13233:11 provided 13280:25 13307:5 providing 13192:17,24 13193:15 Provincial 13198:24 13206:19 13207:5,21 13208:24,25 13209:2 13209:3,3,17 13227:1 13285:19 13286:3 13287:11 13292:25 13293:4,5,14,20,25 13294:12 13295:1,11 13295:15 13312:16 13313:19 13314:24 psyched 13280:7 public 13193:14 13200:5,13,20,20,23 13201:10,11,18,24 13202:2 13240:4,6 13260:11 13303:12 Pumzile 13251:1 punishable 13309:21 purports 13243:16 purpose 13200:22 13202:5 purposes 13228:17 put 13201:22 13202:19 13206:14,21 13215:25 13216:4,9 13221:24 13234:4 13237:10 13241:3,10 13242:3,6 13244:13 13246:3 13247:24 13254:11 13260:4,4 13273:10 13277:24 13278:22 13287:20 13294:6,18 13295:17 13296:13 13302:10 13302:12 13309:1 13315:7 13316:1 13317:11,21 13318:3 13318:8,10,10 13319:18 13325:9 putting 13198:11 13241:4 13289:12 13296:14 13309:13 13322:25 puzzled 13277:25	13197:9 13199:5,21 13203:2 13206:21 13214:22 13230:13 13235:5 13237:18 13238:11 13244:24 13245:18 13248:22 13249:16 13268:9 13277:15 13278:13 13278:23 13280:3 13292:7 13295:7,13 13295:14 13296:15 13298:21 13312:25 13313:1 13314:13 13318:3 13321:11 13322:25 13323:13 questioned 13284:22 questioning 13323:21 questions 13193:24 13195:6,18,20,24 13206:21 13242:3 13248:20 13249:15 13252:24 13253:3,4,5 13274:20 13295:10 13314:12,12,15 13315:8,9 13316:2,3 13316:3 13324:17 13325:14 quickly 13195:3 quite 13218:18 13244:24 13290:15 13299:25 13310:17 13314:17 quote 13320:17 quoted 13201:4,16 13261:10 13314:11 quoting 13243:13 13297:21
R				
radio 13217:25 13218:3 13237:2 13300:6 13303:21 13320:1,8,8 13321:14 13322:20 13323:4 railway 13236:15 13275:1 13310:18 raise 13295:5 raised 13248:19,20 13295:5,6,7 13315:5 13319:11 raises 13248:12 ran 13255:1 13264:19 13264:20,23 13265:24 rank 13212:13 rate 13233:10 13248:22 reached 13271:12 reaction 13256:10 13257:21 reactions 13264:1 read 13192:10 13215:4 13252:14 13253:23 13253:24 13255:9,17 13257:21 13288:18 13288:22 13299:22 13313:10 13314:9,14				
Q				
qualify 13216:15,18 13257:3 quarter 13247:6,9 13306:15 queries 13227:5 question 13195:25				

13320:15 reading 13224:15 reads 13299:24 realise 13262:11 realised 13261:25 13271:24 13294:9 13298:5,8,12,14 13299:1,15 13317:13 13317:19 realistic 13303:2 reality 13237:8 really 13194:4 13228:13,14 13239:13 13262:9 13266:23 13284:12 13285:10 13291:5 13303:16 13322:3 13323:17 reason 13208:9 13219:16 13221:12 13221:14 13248:16 13249:12 13252:20 13255:5 13266:19 13267:17 13293:13 13303:24 13318:14 13318:19 reasonable 13201:14 13224:14 13241:15 reasons 13201:2 13206:10 13207:6 13240:9 recall 13209:8 13319:17,22 13323:23 receive 13191:24 13323:1 received 13205:3 13217:25 13230:3,5,8 13230:23 13280:9 13307:23 receives 13229:19,21 13230:10 recognised 13317:15 recollection 13205:7 13221:23 record 13198:16 recorded 13222:9 13239:13,14 13242:12 13294:2 13319:4 recording 13222:5 13239:13 13315:19 refer 13195:22 13197:25 13210:7 13232:10 13237:7 13250:4 reference 13195:7,8 13224:16 13234:20 13236:20 13319:19 13320:14 referred 13214:14,15 13237:12 13251:25 13319:1,14,16 referring 13196:12,14 13214:20 13278:3 13288:15 13291:7	refers 13311:8 refuge 13301:1 refuse 13245:9 13247:17 regard 13206:22 13213:15,19 13226:6 13230:7 13232:24 13233:1,2 13235:10 13243:10 13263:11 13263:14 13272:11 13280:18 13283:18 13294:22 13304:22 13311:2 regarding 13229:20 regrouped 13303:13,13 Regulation 13310:1 reinstated 13309:6 reiterate 13255:12 13269:11 relate 13249:17 related 13229:15 13251:4 13295:10 relates 13236:25 13242:9,22 13247:16 13313:1 relating 13210:13 13211:6,11 13226:15 13238:2 relation 13195:24 13205:4 13206:18 13211:1,3,16,25 13213:21 13228:8 13230:16 13231:15 13234:12 Relations 13309:24 13310:1 released 13271:18 releasing 13273:1 relevant 13191:23 13214:25 13221:22 13272:8 13277:17 reliability 13232:24 reliable 13232:20 relied 13296:19 rely 13296:12 remain 13202:15,15 13246:9 13272:12 remarks 13314:11 remember 13204:6,24 13205:2,17 13207:7,8 13208:17 13225:18 13225:19 13226:25 13236:16,17 13244:1 13245:19 13249:23 13253:11,14 13259:4 13264:25 13276:6,14 13312:23 13315:11 13316:9 13317:24 13319:7 13320:6,10 remind 13193:19 13233:6 13260:21 reminded 13261:7 13293:7 reminding 13231:7 remonstrate 13313:18 removed 13219:19	rendered 13310:21 renovation 13307:3 repeat 13197:4,5 13206:15 13212:24 13213:4 13261:12 13277:17 13281:22 13292:7 repeated 13199:21 13261:11,14 repetition 13195:25 rephrase 13321:10 report 13208:19,22 13210:13 13211:16 13213:20,25 13237:1 13243:16 13252:5,9 13272:7 13300:2 13301:8 13302:8 13303:15,21 13307:23 13319:22 13320:1 13323:2 reported 13194:19 13205:13 13207:19 13219:9,10 13224:20 13255:3 13266:1 13288:14 13293:2 13304:24 13305:18 13322:21 reportedly 13255:6 13266:19 13267:18 reporters 13312:25 reporting 13243:13 13260:15 13300:2,3 reports 13210:24 13242:11,13 representative 13248:8 representatives 13228:25 representing 13253:8 request 13258:12 13271:1 requested 13197:20 13254:3 13257:25 13259:8 13266:24 13267:7 13271:17 13295:12 requesting 13199:21 13231:13 13292:6 required 13231:1 requires 13216:22 13228:4 resist 13203:13 13205:22 13281:3 respect 13192:11 13205:7 13288:22 respond 13237:4 responded 13293:9 response 13239:4 13248:18 13257:21 13258:9,11 13301:14 responsibilities 13228:15 13229:17 13234:17 13237:10 responsibility 13220:14 13220:21 13238:4 responsible 13220:1,3 13220:6,9 13225:11	13228:6,7,10 13229:9 13231:9,20 13232:2,3 13232:13 13235:14 13236:8,13 13237:19 13237:21,24 13238:3 13238:12,13,24 rest 13239:18 13257:21 13264:23 restricted 13247:1 13248:5 result 13268:2 13314:7 results 13305:21 resumes 13191:2 13247:10,11 resuming 13248:25 re-examination 13193:20 13194:1 13195:20 13202:19 13211:25 re-examiner 13245:3 RGA 13228:11 rifles 13301:19 13302:3 right 13199:25 13206:1 13212:6 13218:23 13219:1 13222:7 13224:2 13232:8 13235:11 13238:5 13240:23 13244:22 13245:23 13249:3 13252:16,18 13255:9 13257:4 13268:7,16 13270:22 13273:8 13274:23 13275:1 13276:23,24 13277:5 13279:9,15 13280:9 13280:17,23 13281:12,20 13282:4 13282:11,23 13283:10 13284:4,10 13285:3 13287:2,12 13287:22 13290:8,19 13290:22 13292:5,14 13294:18 13298:6 13300:1,6,19,20 13301:1,15,20 13302:4 13303:5,24 13304:19 13305:13 13306:16,17 13308:4 13308:8 13310:22 13312:12 13321:15 13323:5 13324:13 Rights 13221:25 right-hand 13277:3 ripe 13199:23 13203:1 rise 13224:13 13280:12 13280:15 risk 13195:16 13196:5 13196:10 13197:2 13282:13,23 13283:12 13305:20 ritual 13204:13 rituals 13203:24 13204:4 13205:12 river 13264:22,25 road 13274:23 13275:6 13276:5	robbery 13237:2 role 13199:4 13228:7 13237:10 Ronnie 13211:11 room 13194:8,10 roughly 13320:9 round 13207:4 13287:11 rounds 13215:22 13222:3,4 route 13221:6 Roux 13244:3,5,6 13245:20 RR2 13261:9,16 rubber 13215:21,22 13222:3,4 rubric 13206:6 rule 13205:18 rules 13195:23 13196:2 13211:24 ruling 13248:13 run 13272:2 13309:5 running 13271:21 13272:6 rushed 13272:3 Rustenburg 13218:16 13219:1 <hr/> S <hr/> SABC 13192:17,18,25 13193:4,6,13 safe 13198:4 sake 13315:3 sang 13254:8 13260:1 SAPS 13198:19 13216:8 13232:19 13234:9,14 13237:14 13240:3 13244:23 13247:20 13255:16 13271:5 13307:4 13309:3 SAPS15 13217:14,16 13217:22 sat 13271:6 satisfactorily 13244:25 satisfactory 13245:4 satisfies 13194:24 satisfy 13214:24 13239:19 save 13252:13 saved 13304:19 saw 13224:21,22 13235:23 13256:21 13267:8,8 13271:23 13302:23 saying 13207:20 13212:9,10,25 13223:9 13225:12 13233:10 13236:7 13259:22 13262:16 13263:21 13267:5 13272:19 13273:14 13274:8 13278:20 13279:1 13291:13 13292:1,8,9 13293:10 13295:1 13296:25
--	--	--	---	---

<p>13297:17 13298:23 13299:18 13304:18 13304:21 13305:16 13313:1 13315:12 13316:16,21,21 13317:9 13318:20 13322:13 says 13197:9 13211:20 13212:2 13215:12,16 13215:21,25 13216:8 13218:14 13220:1 13229:18 13231:8 13236:12 13237:23 13238:13 13247:23 13252:15 13256:12 13258:14 13264:6 13265:24 13267:16 13269:10 13271:3 13289:14 13291:12 13302:19 13303:12 13307:12 13312:25 13313:17 SC 13231:3 scale 13283:18,25 13317:23 13318:7 scalp 13212:3 13214:4 scared 13233:11 scene 13219:18,18,20 13248:21 13253:11 13264:23 13297:23 13297:23 13298:1 13304:4,13,14,17 13305:12,12 13306:12,21 13320:25 13321:1,3 13322:6,13,13,15,17 Scott's 13237:16 screen 13194:10 13249:20,21 13250:6 searched 13201:22 Seboloke 13307:1,18 13308:20 second 13192:3 13212:20 13230:9 13240:14 13242:17 13270:22 13272:24 13292:18 13319:16 secondly 13191:25 13196:19 13197:12 13203:11 13253:21 seconds 13260:17 secretary 13192:1 13324:23 section 13220:20 13226:14 13228:10 13231:14,14 13245:21 13257:21 13272:8 13309:23 13311:7 Security 13321:7 see 13194:17 13197:13 13198:1 13207:24 13226:6,12,16,17 13235:18 13236:21 13241:24 13242:17 13242:18,21,25</p>	<p>13248:8,24 13252:17 13267:1 13269:15 13270:1,14 13275:4 13277:2,3,4 13289:8 13291:4,12 13295:24 13296:5,11,19,22 13297:15,17 13299:24 13302:23 13303:19 13304:7 13308:25 13313:25 13314:3,9,10,14 13318:23 13321:25 13322:15 seeing 13269:7 13271:6 13322:17 13323:5,8 seen 13203:18 13214:10 13241:19 13248:23 13252:8 sees 13248:15 13323:9 selecting 13193:8 self 13264:18 13271:10 13272:11 self-defence 13225:9,12 13241:8,25 13282:4 13323:3 Sello 13211:11 Semenya 13191:8 Semi 13251:1 send 13232:13 13267:1 13275:11 13279:7 13284:13 sense 13203:8 13237:22 13239:12 13280:13 13280:16 13304:20 sensible 13246:15 13248:3 sensitive 13247:19 13248:16 13249:8 sensitivity 13247:2 13248:18 sent 13209:13 13253:25 sentence 13255:19,19 13256:8,8 13258:10 13258:14 13262:23 13263:5 13266:2,18 13284:22 13286:8 sentences 13255:19 13256:9,9 13263:9 separate 13194:9 13228:13 separately 13243:9 series 13206:21 serious 13314:17 seriously 13278:17 13279:3 served 13229:23 13237:9 13323:25 service 13192:19 13193:7,14 13200:20 13202:2,2 13212:21 13226:13 13232:10 services 13306:24 session 13192:25 set 13307:8 Setswana 13192:25 13194:12</p>	<p>settled 13253:7 13255:20,21 settlement 13251:18 13263:17 13267:10 13274:24 13275:7,19 13276:6,17 13277:4 13279:7 seven 13232:14 13242:5 severe 13309:5 shack 13249:18 13251:18 13272:5 shacks 13279:6,8,15 shaft 13263:18 shafts 13271:1 sharp 13198:19,23 13199:3 13256:20 sharpened 13257:9 sharp-edged 13214:9 shed 13317:22 she's 13291:13 she'd 13314:10 shift 13237:1 shoot 13225:11 13241:8 shooting 13195:16 13196:5,6,10,11 13240:17,22 13255:14 13263:22 13323:3 short 13299:25 13307:5 shortly 13260:20 short-circuit 13225:19 13234:14 short-circuited 13225:18 13234:9 shot 13201:16 13212:24 13213:6 13216:13 13224:10 13224:18 13225:6 13251:24 13255:4 13264:22,25 13266:4 13266:9 13268:3,5,11 13268:11 13271:25 13303:4 13319:20 shots 13254:24 13263:6 13268:14 shouldn't 13227:9 13236:22 13296:9,10 show 13198:10,12 13297:25 13304:12 13321:2 showing 13196:25 13197:1 shown 13212:24 13230:8 13249:20 13250:24 13251:11 13251:15,22 SHOZI 13323:14,17,20 13324:9,14 side 13264:14,14,22,25 13277:3 sidelined 13295:9 13296:12,16 13297:10 side-lined 13318:11</p>	<p>sign 13271:16 signalled 13271:6 signed 13227:1 13238:7 13256:6,6 signing 13260:24 similar 13205:1 Simphiwe 13253:9,18 simple 13278:12 simply 13260:15 13313:21 simultaneous 13192:24 13251:10 simultaneously 13234:17 sing 13261:1 single 13249:16 sit 13191:5 13194:17 13236:9 13237:3 sitting 13191:18 13195:3 13323:6 situation 13200:7 13202:5 13239:10 13261:23 13267:2 13290:3 13294:17 13297:25 13300:2 13304:12,15,15,17 13307:23 13311:25 13312:24 13321:3 situational 13319:22 13320:1 13323:2 Skierlik 13201:16 skull 13212:4 13214:4 slide 13212:9,10,11,20 13212:22,23,24 13213:5,5,8 13230:22 13249:19 13250:13 13251:11,14,21,23 13253:1,1 slides 13250:24 slightly 13278:23 small 13255:12 13269:11,13,15,20,21 13269:23,24 13270:19 13323:14 SMS 13209:13 Sokanyile 13251:1 solution 13293:15 solved 13247:15 somebody 13314:2 song 13254:8 13260:1,4 13260:5,6,8,24,24 13261:21 13262:10 13262:10 13271:16 soon 13246:13 sorry 13197:4 13198:9 13200:22 13212:21 13224:5 13225:25 13227:9 13237:25 13240:19 13244:4 13249:10 13255:8,9 13274:5 13278:10 13292:18 13294:3 13295:6 13311:14,14 13311:15 13317:9 13318:2 13319:2 sort 13214:9 13244:12</p>	<p>sorts 13248:12 sought 13240:3 13256:3 sound 13239:19,22 sounds 13245:2 13316:22 13317:18 soundtrack 13193:3,6 sources 13230:11 South 13192:14 13289:17 space 13200:25 13307:5 sparked 13255:14 speak 13208:24 13231:25 13288:7 13290:24 speaking 13205:17 13223:18 13234:25 13251:12 13270:11 13314:15 spear 13281:11 special 13207:25 13248:9 13293:18,20 specific 13201:3 specifically 13214:21 13257:8 13275:13 specified 13226:5 speech 13313:24,25 13314:2,16 spelling 13212:6,8 spend 13191:16 spends 13193:12 sphere 13313:6 spoke 13204:7 13219:8 13228:21 13233:18 13276:14 spoken 13209:17 13262:18 13313:16 spokesman 13192:3 spokesmen 13271:8 Spokesperson 13192:8 spontaneous 13237:5 squarely 13255:16 SS2 13225:25 13226:1 13226:1,4 SS3 13225:25 13237:19 13238:1 stab 13212:3 13214:3 13251:17 13252:16 13252:19 stabbed 13213:10 13268:2 stability 13289:13 stage 13191:8 13198:17 13198:17,24 13199:17,23,24 13203:1,4 13206:11 13206:23 13207:6,22 13209:22 13210:5 13223:21 13227:25 13258:20 13262:6 13267:2,6 13286:10 13286:19 13293:22 13295:13 13296:5 13302:1 13314:16 13318:13</p>
--	---	--	---	--

<p>stages 13243:14 stand 13195:4 standing 13216:22 13219:25 13221:4 13225:17,23 13226:9 13228:6 13229:16 13234:6,9 13235:1 13236:12 13241:13 13241:20 13253:22 start 13196:15 13251:15 13289:8 13318:14,20,25 13319:3,12 started 13254:8 13259:25 starting 13197:24 starts 13238:1 state 13191:22 13232:19 13289:11 13294:9 13297:22 13320:24 stated 13286:8 13288:23 13293:12 statement 13192:4,10 13193:18 13206:18 13208:9 13214:14 13215:4,7,12,16,21 13215:25 13216:8 13221:25 13245:22 13253:9,12,18 13254:14,14,23 13255:22 13256:5 13257:16 13260:25 13270:23,23 13271:1 13273:17 13290:20 13292:18,19 13294:1 13294:2,6 13295:10 13297:20 13299:10 13305:24 13307:7 13314:17 13316:22 13319:16,17,17 13320:15 statements 13253:6 station 13227:11 13232:6,7,9 13307:1 13307:2,24 13308:17 status 13232:19 staying 13262:20 step 13197:11 steps 13192:5 13196:7 13196:10 13197:1 13282:13,20 sticks 13257:10 stood 13254:8 13259:25 stop 13244:12 13297:16 13321:6,19 13322:16 13323:7 stopped 13245:20 13251:12 13253:1 13265:21 13271:5 13304:14 13322:4,5 story 13325:10 strategy 13293:21 streamed 13194:10 streaming 13192:17</p>	<p>13193:2 stressed 13311:3 strictly 13240:23 strike 13309:4,5,14 13310:5,13,19 13311:4,21 13312:5 13313:2,3,7,18,20 13314:8,18 13315:3 13315:21 13323:25 13324:2 striker 13269:3 13281:24 13282:9 strikers 13199:18 13200:1,7 13209:21 13215:8,17,22 13228:18 13231:16 13233:15 13236:15 13251:20 13266:10 13266:12 13267:24 13268:2,5,21 13271:20,23 13273:6 13274:21 13275:18 13276:16,24 13277:3 13279:21 13281:6 13286:12 13300:11 13301:4,12,13,19 13302:24 13310:18 13312:6 13316:6,13 13317:3,6 13323:2,4 13324:2 strikes 13200:20 13201:10,11 13202:1 13202:2 13311:16,16 13311:17,19 striking 13229:23 strong 13202:24 13203:6 13298:15,24 13299:1,3,16 13302:10 strongly 13240:2 studied 13191:15 13270:12 studying 13191:17 stun 13215:16 13254:25 13263:7,13 13264:3,3,8,10 13267:19 13268:19 13269:3,4,4 13271:19 13273:2,22 13300:20 13316:8,14,22 13317:1,4 subarachnoid 13212:4 subdural 13212:4 subject 13218:24 13227:9 13244:21 13247:21 submission 13227:3 submit 13210:8 13252:3 subpoenaed 13256:4 subsequently 13224:23 13224:25 substantiate 13227:2 sub-clause 13241:16 succeeded 13208:21 success 13207:12</p>	<p>13208:19 13209:19 sudden 13271:18 suggest 13210:8 13223:4 13246:12 13251:13 13252:13 13283:23,23,24 13318:5 suggested 13202:22 13210:9 13225:16 13240:2 13242:4 13246:14 13258:23 13258:24 13317:2 suggesting 13278:11 suggestion 13206:2 sum 13270:18 summarising 13286:17 sunset 13319:8 support 13199:8,11 suppose 13249:1 13266:1 supposed 13208:13 13235:13 13297:1 sure 13204:23 13205:25 13206:3,6 13218:18 13219:4 13243:22 13244:18 13268:10 13275:18 13278:16 13289:16 13292:8 13299:25 13305:15 13307:19 13308:9 13322:23 surely 13210:4 13267:14 13273:11 13292:12 13300:10 13302:9 13303:2 surprised 13288:11,12 13290:25 13291:1,2,5 surrender 13271:8,11 surrounding 13204:4 system 13204:3</p> <hr/> <p style="text-align: center;">T</p> <hr/> <p>table 13193:12 tactical 13233:18 13235:15 tactics 13245:12 take 13193:14 13196:6 13196:9 13203:24 13205:16,20 13207:15,17 13212:12,22 13213:3 13213:7,10 13221:5 13223:3,25 13226:8 13228:25 13229:18 13230:12,22 13231:10,12,22 13234:21 13239:18 13239:25 13242:12 13246:12,16,17 13247:5 13252:18,25 13253:7,14 13254:22 13255:18,25 13256:7 13256:8 13262:12 13266:5,9 13267:24 13269:21 13274:11 13275:14 13279:2</p>	<p>13280:22 13281:5 13284:10 13286:24 13291:1 13295:19 13296:2 13298:4 13301:1,2,15 13305:3 13305:5,22 13309:3,4 13309:13 13310:12 13319:13 13324:6 taken 13192:6 13197:2 13202:22 13203:21 13204:19 13208:10 13220:2 13227:6 13228:13 13229:20 13239:10 13255:4 13265:21 13266:4,7 13266:13,15 13276:17 13297:3 13305:20 13307:8 takes 13278:17 talk 13197:10 13198:4 13209:4 13232:2 13234:3 13263:25 13267:3 13270:9 13288:5 13289:22 13313:24 talked 13238:1 talking 13239:17 13258:3 13268:1 13303:11 13310:3,4 13322:19 talks 13226:4 13228:6 13235:1 tasked 13238:24 13307:19 tasking 13308:21 taught 13245:11,13 tea 13202:21 13246:12 13246:16 13247:5 team 13191:9 13247:20 teargas 13216:13,15 13217:3,8,10,11 13218:6,9 13219:16 13220:11 13221:12 13222:2,3,10,12,24 13223:7 13254:25 13263:7,12,12,22 13264:2,3,8,9 13267:10,19 13271:18 13273:1 13277:9 13300:20 teatime 13241:21 technique 13248:21 techniques 13246:8 tell 13192:8 13206:12 13207:11 13208:20 13208:21 13209:5,11 13209:18 13217:7 13218:5,8 13219:16 13219:21 13225:6 13227:4 13246:2 13258:20 13260:7,20 13262:19 13263:18 13284:12 13287:17 13287:19 13288:4 13294:15,16,21 13304:8 13305:2</p>	<p>13306:9 13308:9 13313:12 telling 13254:19 13294:15 13306:13 ten 13272:16 term 13309:22 terminology 13237:7 terms 13195:7,8 13198:11 13204:15 13220:7 13224:15 13226:14 13231:14 13254:10,12 13261:25 13262:24 13284:25 13291:20 Terreblanche 13201:5 test 13223:10 testicles 13261:2 13262:2 testified 13195:22 13196:4 13198:15 13239:1 testimony 13221:5 thank 13192:9 13193:16,17 13194:2 13195:1 13198:8,14 13199:16 13202:7,17 13211:10,13 13215:3 13224:8 13227:13 13228:3 13237:13 13238:10 13241:6 13249:14 13252:2,25 13308:25 13316:2 13323:12 13324:20 13325:12 Thanks 13324:15 13325:11 that's 13192:2 13196:1 13197:18 13202:18 13211:6 13212:19,23 13221:9 13224:2 13231:5,6,13 13236:7 13240:23 13241:1 13242:9 13244:18,19 13245:5,25 13246:19 13263:1 13264:20 13265:19,20,21 13266:5 13268:13 13269:20,21 13272:8 13273:14,17 13278:7 13281:1,12 13284:10 13284:14 13290:22 13291:6,22 13295:14 13296:13,18,18 13297:11 13302:7 13303:8,13,15 13322:1 13324:6 Thembelaki 13251:2 theme 13206:1 13241:7 there'd 13283:25 there's 13238:2 13260:16 13261:7 13262:24 13274:9 13289:13,21 they'd 13219:1 13280:7 13280:8 they're 13191:14</p>
---	---	--	--	--

13214:25 13262:15 13296:12 thing 13192:2,3,11 13260:3 13274:8 13284:11,19 13292:3 13292:4,10,12 13293:23 13294:2 13298:2 13319:7 13321:5 things 13194:22 13202:20 13205:1 13206:7 13224:11 13232:15 13257:13 13286:24 13289:24 13292:11,12 13294:21 13308:3,8 13323:9,25 thinking 13291:7 13296:6 13316:13,17 13316:19 13317:6,20 thinks 13250:9 third 13231:7 13255:10 13266:11 13268:1 thought 13191:12 13197:11 13201:19 13204:13 13211:24 13220:19 13227:22 13259:8 13263:19 13282:18 13288:14 13288:16 13316:7 13317:3,12 13324:4 threat 13235:2,3,5,8,24 13236:2 13255:13 13269:12 13270:20 three 13191:14 13215:6 13249:15 13251:5 13266:11 13272:16 13286:24 threw 13316:13 throw 13215:16 thrown 13316:8 13317:2,5 Thursday 13191:5,13 13248:25 13290:11 13290:16 13324:18 tighten 13261:2 13262:2 till 13262:25 time 13191:16 13193:11 13199:23 13202:25 13203:9 13206:8,9 13207:4,10 13209:5,6,12,15 13213:2 13219:24 13232:4 13234:16 13235:5,19 13237:3 13242:8,11 13243:6 13243:16 13251:9 13252:13 13253:8 13255:10 13256:8 13261:6,25 13262:9 13264:16 13271:4,5 13273:11 13287:14 13291:22 13294:7,10 13294:23,25 13295:1 13295:20,25	13296:10,10,22,24 13297:1,9,19 13299:25 13304:6 13312:18 13316:16 13316:20 13317:2,4 13317:12,13,18 13318:10,23 13320:9 13320:12,12 times 13200:11 13215:5 13241:19 today 13192:13 13193:1 13194:4 13248:24 13255:7 13266:20 13267:18 13289:16,23 13291:14 13312:24 13313:2,7 told 13194:14 13209:20 13221:11 13222:11 13231:1 13250:20 13254:5 13258:14,24 13258:24 13259:17 13263:18 13270:25 13271:7,8 13277:18 13277:20 13282:22 13290:2,23 13291:8 13294:14 13297:23 13298:3,5 13299:14 13300:5 13308:7,11 13308:13,16 13320:25 13322:12 13322:14 topic 13206:6 13210:7 13214:13,13 13216:12 13221:19 13221:22 13224:9 13225:15 13228:13 13228:14 13229:15 13229:16 13234:25 13236:11 13237:13 13240:1 13242:2,4 13244:21 13245:7,23 13309:1 topics 13206:1,3 13234:12 13246:14 torrid 13206:7,9 touched 13205:18 trade 13277:19 traditional 13254:3 13256:13,14,17,18 13257:1,1,3,17 13270:15 trained 13237:5 transcribed 13261:15 transcribers 13212:5 transcript 13243:15 13313:11 13314:10 translated 13192:16 translation 13192:24 13194:4,7 13251:10 13251:10 13260:19 13261:10 translations 13192:11 travelling 13195:6 treated 13228:12 13244:17	tried 13209:7 13272:4 13281:6 13301:13 trouble 13271:15 13272:14,18 13275:23 TRT 13300:3,15 13301:2,8,10,12,13 13301:14 13302:2,24 13319:21 13320:4 13323:2,2 true 13278:19,19 try 13197:20 13207:13 13209:14 13244:25 13245:4 13283:23 13300:3 13301:11 13311:19 trying 13223:10 13281:9,18 13282:1 13302:25 13307:15 Tsitsi 13211:6 Tsiloane 13217:15 13218:12 13219:14 13220:22 Tsonga 13194:12 TT 13208:4 TT4 13207:25 TT5 13242:11,13,15 Tuesday 13191:8,18 13197:25 13324:24 turmoil 13251:8 turn 13210:13 13211:16 13214:13 13219:8 13249:19 13312:18 turns 13244:14 13285:10 TV 13224:21,22 13250:6 two 13206:7 13222:4 13250:9,10 13253:20 13255:3,6 13266:3,6 13266:8,10,11,20 13268:2,5,11 13269:13 13274:15 13276:8,14 13277:19 types 13233:3 13240:10 13245:11 t's 13244:11	13280:5 13282:14 13284:19 13286:4 13291:15,20,23 13294:16 13296:25 13297:18 13298:9,18 13298:20 13299:13 13300:25 13301:4 13302:15,18 13303:16 13304:25 13305:15 13307:21 13308:6,8 13315:17 13315:18 13324:11 13325:4,10 understanding 13206:9 13220:6 13236:19 13254:9,11,15,21 13256:17 13258:6,12 13258:19 13259:7 13262:21,24 13272:25 13276:8,21 13286:16 13287:18 13314:6 understands 13267:2 understood 13246:13 13249:11 13261:22 13261:23 13285:23 13285:24,25 13317:14 13321:14 underwent 13204:12 unfolding 13243:7 unfortunate 13210:9 unhelpful 13224:7 union 13234:3 unions 13196:20 13197:17 13277:20 13324:1 unknown 13221:18 unlawful 13236:21 unnecessary 13255:15 unprotected 13309:4,4 13309:14 13310:5,12 13311:16,16,17,19,21 13323:25 untrue 13277:22,23 13278:1,3,5,8,12,14 13278:20,24 un-vulgarised 13260:20 uphold 13311:23 upper 13252:18 upset 13251:13 use 13194:18 13196:9 13198:19,23 13200:19,21,23,23,24 13201:2,13,14,17,17 13201:21,24 13202:2 13204:18 13216:15 13216:19,23 13224:13 13232:23 13233:13 13259:21 13267:11 13273:14 13275:15,25 13280:7 13280:20 13282:15 13286:12 13300:19 useful 13233:14 usually 13198:19	utilise 13193:14 13307:6 UTube 13250:7 <hr/> V <hr/> Van 13306:22 13307:18 13308:20 various 13201:2 13239:4 13243:6 13289:15 13314:12 veer 13275:15,19 veering 13267:9 vehicles 13201:22 13203:10 Ventersdorp 13200:19 13201:3 veracity 13223:10 verbalised 13254:15 13262:24 13263:15 verbally 13218:3 verging 13267:9 Vermaak 13273:23 13274:1 vernacular 13261:15 version 13253:19 13255:20 13256:4 13260:20 13273:6,7 versions 13274:15 vessels 13252:16 victims 13253:9 video 13197:14 13256:21 13257:8,24 13258:2,16 13259:4 13260:18 13272:21 13275:5 view 13202:25 13203:3 13203:15 13207:15 13207:18 13321:25 viewers 13192:20 violence 13197:12,20 13255:15 13289:16 13291:14 13310:20 13310:20 13311:20 13311:20 13313:17 13313:21 violent 13271:23 visibility 13198:12 visible 13272:20 visit 13209:1 visual 13322:18 visuals 13322:6,15,16 voluntarily 13202:16 13244:24 13286:13 13286:19,23 13290:6 13290:18 vulgar 13260:11 vulgarised 13260:18 13261:11 <hr/> W <hr/> walked 13300:6 walking 13276:24 13321:14 want 13191:3 13192:2 13195:10 13196:13 13197:13 13198:18
--	--	---	--	---

13202:19 13206:15 13206:21 13212:9,24 13219:3 13231:3 13243:23 13253:4,5 13257:8,10 13258:2 13261:3,5,22 13272:16,17,18 13274:5 13276:4 13277:16 13279:24 13281:24 13284:19 13285:23 13289:9,21 13291:12,24,25 13293:11 13294:14 13299:22,24 13305:22,23 13307:24 13309:1 13317:15 13321:22 13323:11 13324:11 13324:12,16 13325:4 wanted 13198:1 13205:20 13208:24 13209:11 13239:21 13245:25 13246:3 13254:3 13256:13 13257:13,17 13259:6 13261:5,25 13271:7 13278:16 13279:2,4 13281:17 13286:23 13286:25,25 13287:1 13294:7,9 13295:19 13307:18 13308:4 wants 13200:16 13206:17,18 13209:4 13214:24 13247:22 13248:8 war 13270:12 warning 13250:23 13251:6 Warrant 13210:9 13211:16 13212:18 13212:18 13217:2 13220:15 13263:22 13276:10 Warrant-Officer 13210:10,14,14 13211:3 13212:15,17 13212:22 13213:7,11 13213:16,21 13216:13 13217:24 13219:15 13220:11 13220:14 13221:10 13222:21 13276:9 wasn't 13196:8 13218:23 13230:4 13244:20 13245:4 13295:17 13296:1 13301:23 wasn't 13248:21 13313:2,7 13314:15 watching 13250:6,7,8 Water 13300:19 way 13192:5 13199:5 13205:10 13213:18 13216:1,1 13222:6 13246:18,21 13247:21 13248:4,7	13249:22 13250:6,8 13251:5 13262:15 13267:15 13273:10 13277:24 13284:11 13284:12 13297:17 13301:10 13325:10 ways 13232:1 13245:14 weapon 13256:17,18,20 13270:11,16 weapons 13196:18 13198:6 13203:12 13208:15 13210:4 13214:9 13234:4 13254:3,5,5 13256:13 13256:14,14,16,22 13257:1,2,4,14,17 13258:1,8,15,25 13259:6 13261:6 13262:1,5,6,9,16 13266:24 13267:7 13269:15 13270:2,16 13271:8,10,11 13272:16,17 13279:6 13279:9 13281:3 13284:13 13290:5,6 13290:17 13310:22 13311:6,7 web 13246:10,22 13250:7 Wednesday 13191:6 13290:12 weekend 13258:21 went 13196:16 13210:2 13253:25 13266:25 13271:1 13273:4 13274:22 13275:6 13276:15 13302:8 13306:10,20 weren't 13205:9 13212:18 13238:3 13265:7 13266:2 13291:2 13300:15,23 weren't 13308:8,14 13310:18 13315:22 we'll 13228:1 13262:16 13266:11 13296:16 we're 13191:13,18 13239:17 13280:2 13281:7 13289:23 13291:13,14 we've 13192:10 13213:16 13241:18 13247:8 13260:18 13264:24 13265:23 13296:14,17 We'll 13253:20 13315:20 we're 13248:25 13251:6,10,16 13310:3,4 13311:3,4 13311:5 13312:23 13313:19 13314:18 13315:3 we've 13307:24 13313:4 13314:18 whatsoever 13255:13	13269:12 what's 13239:6 13322:15 whilst 13216:13 whispers 13242:3 whittled 13249:16 who's 13235:14,17 wide 13250:7 widely 13248:1 wider 13195:6 WILLIAM 13193:22 wire 13199:18,19,25 13200:1,2,6,8,12 13201:7 13202:9,10 13240:20 13241:3,4 wish 13191:19,22,23 13192:8 13193:18 13194:7,14,21 13219:7 13289:17,17 13297:22 13316:2 13320:24 13324:22 wishes 13192:4 13194:11,15,15 withdraw 13298:25 13310:8 witness 13191:9,13,16 13193:11,12,19,24 13195:4 13196:1 13214:23,25 13241:15 13244:13 13253:6 13298:17 13325:14 witnesses 13274:15 witness's 13191:4 won't 13234:25 13244:12 13277:17 13290:12 word 13196:7,9 13206:1,4 13216:3 13244:20 13248:17 13249:7,13,13 13272:14 13280:7 13282:16,19,20 13289:24 13293:7 words 13208:21 13222:4 13238:12 13254:11 13256:4 13257:9,10 13260:11 13260:22 13261:9,13 13291:4 13295:20 13298:5 work 13193:16 13234:17 13236:8 13246:18 13280:14 13291:21 13314:8 worked 13248:5 worker 13272:5 workers 13271:24,25 13274:8 working 13193:5 works 13235:16 world 13192:7,20 13250:7 13290:2 13291:18 13294:14 worldwide 13246:10,22 worry 13321:23	13322:21 wouldn't 13211:24 13223:25 13246:9 13267:20 13268:6,20 13280:14 13281:17 13301:3 wouldn't 13303:22,22 13305:6 13313:4 wound 13252:16,19 wounds 13212:3 13214:3,3,4 13251:17 writing 13226:23,25 13228:6 13235:18 written 13227:17 13313:25 13314:6 wrong 13280:5 13307:13 13318:5 wrote 13222:16 www.youtube.com/S... 13192:19 <hr/> X <hr/> Xhosa 13194:11,15 Xitsonga 13192:25 Xolani 13253:13 <hr/> Y <hr/> years 13200:4 13201:11 yesterday 13227:13,16 YouTube 13192:18 13193:1 13246:10 you'd 13218:19 13298:12,12,14 13299:1 you'll 13224:6 13226:6 13242:17 13272:18 13324:25 you're 13193:21 13195:19 13206:3 13246:7 13260:12,13 13260:15 13277:25 13299:18 13322:13 13323:5,5,6,6 13324:20 you've 13195:3,5 13213:18,18 13214:10 13231:1 13237:16 13239:1,2 13241:19 13263:1 13274:22 13277:16 13282:22 13284:8 13294:13,14 <hr/> Z <hr/> Zokwana 13195:11 13233:21 13277:21 13278:1 13284:11 Zulu 13256:18 13258:3 13270:10 13272:17 Zulu's 13270:13 Zyl 13306:22 13307:18 13308:20 <hr/> 0 <hr/> 09:14 13191:2	09:34 13201:21 09:54 13212:1 <hr/> 1 <hr/> 1 13207:3,5 13209:10 13252:1 13284:20 13285:2,10,13 13287:11 13291:16 13297:23 13303:21 13306:25 13320:25 1-6 13214:16 1.2.2 13224:16 1:30 13207:5 13295:11 10 13242:24 13270:24 13271:15 10th 13230:24 13238:2 13239:17 13323:23 13324:3 10:13 13224:5 10:33 13235:22 100 13269:19,19 1017 13299:24 13319:15,19,22 11 13221:19 13224:9 13241:16,18,21,24 13242:23 13292:24 13312:18,21 11:13 13247:11 11:33 13259:13 11:52 13273:9 11908 13195:22 12 13225:15 13228:14 13230:22 13234:12 13242:24 13320:19 12:12 13289:20 12:32 13303:20 12:52 13318:22 12060 13198:16 13 13216:12 13228:14 13234:12 13242:24 13253:24 13288:19 13288:24 13289:1,5 13289:14 13298:3 13321:5 13th 13196:16,22 13197:8 13214:6,7,7 13215:9 13216:10 13217:3,20 13219:18 13219:23 13230:7 13235:11,23 13236:2 13238:21 13249:17 13250:11,13 13251:21 13253:5,11 13274:20 13280:8 13283:15 13310:17 13316:6,14 13317:1 13:01 13325:3 13:30 13206:19 13285:5,7 13291:22 13293:18 13319:12 14 13229:16 13234:12 13289:4 14th 13198:12 15 13219:5 13220:23 13234:25 13242:25 15th 13195:12
--	--	--	---	---

<p>13207:14 13277:18 15:30 13297:1,19 15:55 13299:25 16 13207:3 13228:19 13229:4 13236:11 13242:23,25 16th 13199:3,6 13206:22,24 13224:10,18 13229:24 13230:17 13231:16 13232:20 13233:16 13236:2 13237:15 13238:21 13240:7 13242:22 13284:18 13292:3,11 17 13237:14 13242:23 13292:20,20 17th 13294:22 18 13198:16 13240:1 13312:23 19 13242:2,4</p> <hr/> <p style="text-align: center;">2</p> <hr/> <p>2 13226:8,8,9 13248:21 13297:23 13304:14 13305:12,13 13321:1 2PM 13209:20 2(2)(a) 13226:14 20 13202:18,20 13214:13 13221:20 13224:9 13225:15 13229:16 13235:1 13236:11 13237:14 13240:1 13242:2,4 13244:21,21 13306:11 200 13269:19 2012 13206:22,24 13207:4 13216:13 13217:4 13224:10,18 13229:5 13230:17 13232:20 13233:16 13240:7 13242:18,23 13242:23,23,23,24,24 13242:24,25,25,25 13243:5 13316:7,14 13317:1 13321:5 2013 13191:1 21st 13242:22 22 13195:4,5,5 13305:24,25 13306:6 24 13202:19,20 13214:13 24th 13242:23 25 13289:9 13299:23 262 13216:22 13220:1 13221:4 13225:17,18 13225:23 13228:6 13229:16 13234:6,10 13235:1 13236:12 13241:13,20 28 13243:5 28th 13242:18</p> <hr/> <p style="text-align: center;">3</p> <hr/> <p>3 13198:17,17,25</p>	<p>13199:17,23,24 13203:1,4 13206:11 13206:23 13207:6 13208:8 13209:22 13210:5 13225:25 13235:25 13286:10 13286:19 13293:22 13295:13 13318:13 3:30 13295:19,20 13297:1,7 13318:21 13319:3 30 13191:1 13260:17 33 13253:17,19,23 34 13255:12 13269:10 39 13292:20,22</p> <hr/> <p style="text-align: center;">4</p> <hr/> <p>4 13228:4,10 13231:14 13231:14 13261:9,15 4-0 13288:19 40 13293:18 43 13211:2,2,7,8 47 13211:8 48 13211:3,11,12</p> <hr/> <p style="text-align: center;">5</p> <hr/> <p>5 13226:7 52 13211:12 13305:23 13305:24 13306:3,9 13307:8,8 53 13212:10,20 13213:8 13305:23,25 13306:3 54 13212:22 13213:5 13214:10 56 13249:19 13297:22 13299:5,8,18 13303:9 13304:8 13305:3,4 13319:16,18 13320:15,21 13322:12 13323:1</p> <hr/> <p style="text-align: center;">6</p> <hr/> <p>6 13207:18,19 13226:7 13229:16,18 13289:8 13289:9 6AM 13206:22,24</p> <hr/> <p style="text-align: center;">7</p> <hr/> <p>7 13235:1 13241:16,24 13253:19 13288:18 13289:1,4,14</p> <hr/> <p style="text-align: center;">8</p> <hr/> <p>8 13214:13 13270:24 13271:3 8(2) 13219:25</p> <hr/> <p style="text-align: center;">9</p> <hr/> <p>9 13207:2,18,21,22 13208:13,16 13228:18 13229:4 13236:11 13237:23 13238:13 13270:24 13287:22 13290:2 13324:18 9th 13229:24 13230:17</p>	<p>13231:16 13232:20 13233:16 9:30 13290:11,15 13294:12 13312:17</p>		
--	---	--	--	--